

Annals of the ICRP

ICRP PUBLICATION XXX

Cancer Risk from Exposure to Plutonium and Uranium

Editor-in-Chief
C.H. CLEMENT

Associate Editor
H. FUJITA

Authors on behalf of ICRP

M. Tirmarche, I. Apostoaei, E. Blanchardon, E.D. Ellis, E. Gilbert, J.D. Harrison, D. Laurier, J.W. Marsh, M. Sokolnikov, R. Wakeford, S. Zhivin

PUBLISHED FOR

The International Commission on Radiological Protection

by

[SAGE logo]

Please cite this issue as 'ICRP, 20xx. Cancer Risk from Exposure to Plutonium and Uranium. ICRP Publication XXX. Ann. ICRP xx(x).'

CONTENTS

ABSTRACT	3
MAIN POINTS.....	4
EXECUTIVE SUMMARY	5
1. Objectives	5
2. Methodology used.....	5
3. Review of epidemiological results.....	6
4. Quantification of lung cancer lifetime risk associated with plutonium exposure.....	7
5. Implication for radiological protection and future research	7
1. INTRODUCTION.....	9
1.1. Cancer risk from exposure to alpha emitters	9
1.2. Exposure to plutonium.....	10
1.3. Exposure to uranium.....	12
1.4. Assessment of internal exposure to radionuclides	12
2. CANCER RISKS FROM EXPOSURE TO PLUTONIUM.....	15
2.1. Introduction.....	15
2.2. Dosimetric aspects.....	15
2.3. Epidemiological studies.....	29
2.4. Calculation of lung cancer lifetime risk.....	56
2.5. Discussion	63
3. CANCER RISK FROM EXPOSURE TO URANIUM	73
3.1. Introduction.....	73
3.2. Dosimetric and toxicological aspects	73
3.3. Epidemiological studies.....	76
4. CONCLUSION.....	90
REFERENCES	93
ANNEX A. RISK OF CIRCULATORY DISEASES FROM EXPOSURES TO PLUTONIUM AND URANIUM	103
A.1. Plutonium exposure and risk of circulatory diseases.....	103
A.2. Uranium exposure and risk of circulatory diseases	104
A.3. Conclusion	105
A.4. References.....	105
GLOSSARY	106
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	112

CANCER RISK FROM EXPOSURE TO PLUTONIUM AND URANIUM

ICRP PUBLICATION 14X

Approved by the Commission in XX, 20XX

Abstract-The objective of this publication is to provide a detailed review of results from recent epidemiological studies of cancer risk from exposure to plutonium and uranium, and how these results relate to the assumptions currently used for protection against alpha radiation. For plutonium, the two main studies are of the cohorts of workers employed at the nuclear installations at Mayak in the Russian Federation and at Sellafield in the United Kingdom. The analysis of the Mayak cohort provides an estimate of the slope of the dose-response for lung cancer risk, while at lower levels of plutonium exposure, the Sellafield cohort provides results that, within relatively large confidence intervals, are consistent with those for the Mayak cohort. Results from the Mayak cohort also show an association between plutonium exposure and risks of liver and bone cancers, but not of leukaemia. Lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality has been calculated for scenarios of acute and chronic inhalation of plutonium nitrate and plutonium oxide, similarly to that done previously for radon and its decay products in *Publication 115*. Estimated lifetime excess risks of lung cancer mortality per unit absorbed dose are close to those derived from miner studies for exposure to radon and its progeny, and are compatible with the assumption of a radiation weighting factor of 20 for alpha particles. Epidemiological studies of cancer risk associated with uranium exposure have been conducted among cohorts of European and North American workers involved in the nuclear fuel cycle. Current results do not allow the reliable derivation of dose-risk models for uranium for any cancer type. Continuation of efforts to improve dose assessment associated with uranium and plutonium exposure is recommended for future research.

© 20YY ICRP. Published by SAGE.

Keywords: Uranium, Plutonium, Alpha emitter, Epidemiology, Cancer, Health Risk

32

MAIN POINTS

33 • This report complements the review of risk from exposure to radon and its decay
34 products given in *Publication 115*.

35 • Epidemiological studies of uranium exposure remain insufficient to provide reliable
36 estimates of risk due to limits in dose reconstruction.

37 • For plutonium, the cohorts of workers from Mayak in the Russian Federation and
38 from Sellafield in the United Kingdom provide quantitative information on lung
39 cancer risk, the Mayak cohort also indicating associations with liver and bone cancer
40 risks, but not with leukaemia risk.

41 • The lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality per unit absorbed dose to the lung
42 attributable to acute and chronic exposures to plutonium nitrate and oxide varies
43 between 1.4 and 1.7 per 10,000 individuals per mGy. These values are similar to those
44 derived from miner studies for exposure to radon and its progeny.

45 • Comparing the lifetime excess risks of lung cancer mortality calculated for plutonium
46 and radon progeny exposures with those from external gamma irradiation suggests
47 a biological effectiveness of alpha particles relative to high energy photons that is
48 compatible with the radiation weighting factor (w_R) of 20 assumed for alpha particles.

49

50

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

51 1. Objectives

52 (a) In the current radiological protection system, estimation of radiation risk and detriment
53 is primarily based on the risks observed in the Life Span Study cohort of the Japanese atomic-
54 bomb survivors, who were exposed at a high dose rate, mainly to gamma rays. It is assumed
55 that these observed risk estimates can also be applied to different situations of exposure, such
56 as internal contamination by radionuclides emitting alpha radiation, leading to protracted and
57 heterogeneous irradiation, once account is taken of the relative biological effectiveness values
58 of alpha particles compared with low-level exposure to gamma rays.

59 (b) The results of several epidemiological studies reported over the last two decades allow
60 the direct estimation of cancer risks related to exposure to alpha-particle-emitting radionuclides.
61 A critical analysis of these results can be used to evaluate the validity of the assumptions
62 applied to protection against alpha emitters.

63 (c) This report provides a detailed review of results from recent epidemiological studies of
64 cancer risk and occupational exposure to radioisotopes of plutonium (mainly ^{238}Pu , ^{239}Pu and
65 ^{240}Pu) and uranium (mainly ^{234}U , ^{235}U and ^{238}U). It updates previous reviews published by
66 international organisations, specifically the BEIR IV Report (NRC, 1988), the IARC
67 monograph on internal emitters (IARC, 2012) and the UNSCEAR 2016 Report on the
68 biological effects of uranium (UNSCEAR, 2017). The present report constitutes the first
69 comprehensive review of health risks associated with plutonium exposure to be published in
70 over 30 years.

71 (d) The report presents calculations of the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality
72 associated with example scenarios of plutonium inhalation, similar to that performed
73 previously for radon and its decay products in *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a). It discusses the
74 uncertainties associated with these results, and their potential impact for radiological protection.

75 2. Methodology used

76 (e) The report focuses essentially on epidemiological studies published since 2000 in which
77 organ/tissue-specific dose estimates are based on individual monitoring of internal exposure to
78 plutonium or uranium. Individual annual exposure data, long duration of health surveillance in
79 the cohort and validation of the dosimetric models used for individual organ/tissue-specific
80 dose assessment, were the major criteria considered for inclusion of a study in the analysis of
81 lifetime risks. Consequently, results contributing to this analysis derive from a limited number
82 of cohorts.

83 (f) For plutonium, several studies have been performed, in North America, Europe and
84 Russia. One joint case-control study has been performed in Europe, but was limited by its size.
85 The two main studies are the cohorts of workers employed at the nuclear installations at Mayak
86 in the Russian Federation and at Sellafield in the United Kingdom. Assessments of intakes and
87 organ/tissue-specific doses for Mayak workers arising from the inhalation of plutonium have
88 been based primarily on the interpretation of measurements of urinary excretion, taking account
89 of workers' occupational histories and the physicochemical forms of the inhaled plutonium
90 aerosols. Results from autopsy data have also been used to determine model parameter values.
91 There has been a progression of biokinetic and dosimetric models used for this purpose over
92 the last 20 years, most recently applying the methodology of the Commission. The report

93 details the recent Mayak Worker Dosimetry Systems (MWDS-2008 and MWDS-2013) and the
94 one developed for the joint analysis of Mayak and Sellafield plutonium workers as part of a
95 European Union SOLO project.

96 (g) The assessment of uranium-specific doses for workers employed in the nuclear fuel
97 cycle (processing, concentration, enrichment and reprocessing operations) is difficult, due to
98 the relatively fast clearance of uranium from blood circulation, variability of exposure to
99 uranium compounds and differences in the methods used to monitor internal exposure. The
100 solubility of the uranium compounds to which workers are exposed is an especially important
101 parameter in determining lung doses from bioassay data. Cohorts of uranium miners were not
102 considered in this report, as they were extensively discussed in *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a)
103 and the major lung cancer risk identified in these cohorts is due to radon and its decay products.

104 **3. Review of epidemiological results**

105 (h) The epidemiological evidence on risks associated with plutonium is less extensive than
106 that for radon and its progeny. Indeed, the first epidemiological results from underground hard-
107 rock miner studies were published at the end of the 1960s whereas most of the results related
108 to plutonium were published after the 1990s. Furthermore, the number of studies providing
109 results on plutonium risks from intakes of plutonium is more limited than for radon progeny.
110 In addition, the assessment of doses due to plutonium exposure is more complicated, due to the
111 chemical nature of plutonium compounds, and the retrospective reconstruction of plutonium
112 doses from bioassay measurements.

113 (i) Lung cancer risks resulting from plutonium exposure have been quantified through
114 extensive study of the Russian Mayak workers, which includes a wide range of exposure levels.
115 Risks at lower levels of plutonium exposure can be complemented by analysing other cohorts
116 in Europe and North America. One of the major risks related to plutonium exposure is lung
117 cancer. Several successive analyses of the Mayak cohort, based on different dosimetry systems
118 and periods of follow-up, have provided estimates of the dose-response relationship. Lung
119 cancer risk estimates for Mayak workers are compatible with estimates obtained in two
120 European studies published in 2017, but which have relatively wide confidence intervals. The
121 impact of statistical power, uncertainty in dose estimates and co-factors, like tobacco smoking,
122 that may influence cancer development are considered, together with alternative dosimetric
123 approaches.

124 (j) Results from the Mayak cohort also suggest an association between plutonium exposure
125 and risks of liver and bone cancers. There is no consistent evidence of a positive dose-response
126 between leukaemia risk and plutonium exposure.

127 (k) Epidemiological studies of cancer risk associated with uranium exposure are primarily
128 of cohorts of workers exposed to different chemical forms of uranium. Published studies are
129 collated and evaluated, but most of them do not provide information that fulfils all the criteria
130 mentioned above for the estimation of risks specific to uranium exposure. In recent years,
131 several studies were published using improved organ/tissue-specific dose calculations, but they
132 remain inconclusive because statistical power was limited and some of the information needed
133 to reconstruct doses was not recorded in the past. It is therefore not possible at present to
134 quantify cancer risks per organ/tissue-specific doses from uranium on the basis of the published
135 studies.

136 (l) A few recently published studies have also considered possible health effects other than
137 cancer, mainly circulatory diseases (Annex A). Some results are suggestive of an association
138 between plutonium or uranium exposure and an increased risk of circulatory diseases,

139 especially results from the Mayak worker cohort. However, at present, these studies do not
140 permit definitive conclusions on the existence of non-cancer diseases associated with internal
141 exposure to plutonium or uranium.

142 **4. Quantification of lung cancer lifetime risk associated with plutonium** 143 **exposure**

144 (m) It is now possible to estimate the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer following inhalation
145 of plutonium directly from epidemiological studies of plutonium workers. Calculations have
146 been performed for illustrative scenarios with a total plutonium intake of 1 Bq, assuming either
147 an acute or a chronic inhalation of either soluble plutonium nitrate or insoluble plutonium oxide.
148 Lung doses were calculated using models from *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019).
149 Lifetime risks were calculated using ICRP baseline rates for a Euro-American male population
150 and the risk model from the SOLO project analysis of Gillies et al. (2017). These unitary intake
151 scenarios should be considered only as examples, to provide an estimated order of magnitude
152 of the risk and to illustrate variations in the dose and risk for the inhalation of plutonium.

153 (n) For the same intake, the cumulative doses to lung tissues from ^{239}Pu oxide are higher
154 than those from ^{239}Pu nitrate, but the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality per mGy
155 varies little, with estimates between 1.4 and 1.7 per 10,000 persons, depending on the solubility
156 (plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide) and exposure rate (acute or chronic intake). In
157 comparison, the lifetime baseline risk of lung cancer mortality is 631 per 10,000 persons for a
158 Euro-American male population.

159 (o) For comparison, exposure to radon-222 progeny under the scenario considered in
160 *Publication 115*, of 7.1 mJ h m^{-3} (2 WLM) per year from age 18 to 64 years, when converted
161 to lung dose, leads to a lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality per mGy of 1.6 per 10,000
162 persons.

163 **5. Implication for radiological protection and future research**

164 (p) A comparison of the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality from exposure to an
165 external source of gamma radiation (based on the Life Span Study of the Japanese atomic-
166 bomb survivors) and from internal exposure to plutonium (based on the Mayak workers study)
167 indicates that, for the same absorbed dose to the lung and dose distribution, the risks from
168 plutonium exposure are larger than those from external gamma exposure by a factor of about
169 16. The risk for radon progeny exposure appears consistent with that from plutonium exposure,
170 larger than that from external gamma exposure by a factor of about 14, despite the very
171 different distribution of alpha-particle dose within the lung.

172 (q) These comparisons suggest a biological effectiveness of alpha particles relative to high
173 energy photons of about 14-16 for lung cancer. These values are compatible with the current
174 radiation weighting factor (w_R) of 20 used by ICRP for alpha particles in the calculation of
175 equivalent and effective doses (ICRP, 2007).

176 (r) It should be noted that this comparison is based on lung absorbed dose and lifetime
177 excess risk of lung cancer mortality, with an application of a DDREF of 2 to the risk derived
178 from the Japanese Life Span Study. Not applying a DDREF would lead to a relative biological
179 effectiveness of about 7-8 for lung cancer. Also, care has to be taken in making comparisons
180 with w_R as the latter is intended to embrace the risk of all stochastic effects whereas only lung
181 cancer mortality is considered in the present calculations. Further, it was considered premature

182 to quantify lifetime excess risks for bone and liver cancers, for which associations have also
183 been demonstrated for plutonium and different relative biological effectiveness values for alpha
184 radiation may apply for these cancer types.

185 (s) Further research is needed to improve the assessment of health risks associated with
186 plutonium or uranium exposure, in epidemiology, dosimetry and risk modelling. Uncertainties
187 associated with uranium and plutonium exposure and dose reconstruction are substantial, and
188 inhalation of different chemical forms leads to very different cumulative organ/tissue-specific
189 absorbed doses. Important efforts have been made in recent years to improve dose assessment
190 and to consider the potential impact of uncertainties on risk estimates, and should be maintained
191 in the future. Also, extension of existing cohorts and combined analyses of data are needed to
192 increase power and allow a better estimation of the risks associated with plutonium and
193 uranium exposures. For uranium, distinction of the different chemical forms of uranium
194 compounds in future analyses is highly desirable. Future research may better characterise the risks
195 associated with alpha particles emitted by plutonium for cancer induction in organs other than
196 lung.

197

198

1. INTRODUCTION

199

1.1. Cancer risk from exposure to alpha emitters

200 (1) Estimates of the excess risk of cancer following exposure to ionising radiation are
201 largely derived from epidemiological studies of people acutely exposed to moderate and high
202 doses of gamma rays, primarily the Life Span Study (LSS) of the Japanese survivors of the
203 atomic bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in 1945. To obtain risks that would apply at low
204 doses and low dose rates of exposure to low-linear energy transfer (low-LET) radiation (i.e. γ
205 ray, x ray and β radiation), the Commission reduces the risk determined at moderate-to-high
206 doses and high dose rates by a dose and dose rate effectiveness factor (DDREF).

207 (2) The system of radiological protection recommended by the Commission applies not only
208 to such circumstances of exposure to low-LET radiation, but also to all other situations
209 including intakes of alpha-particle-emitting radionuclides that deposit energy heterogeneously
210 between and within organs/tissues of the body and continue to irradiate these organs/tissues
211 with short-range alpha particles over a prolonged period, often many years. In addressing these
212 exposure conditions using risk estimates derived from the LSS, a number of assumptions are
213 made regarding the equivalence and additivity of external and internal exposures, the relative
214 biological effectiveness (RBE) of alpha particles compared with gamma rays, and the effect of
215 protracted exposure versus acute exposure.

216 (3) These assumptions can be tested using appropriate epidemiological studies of those
217 exposed to internally deposited alpha emitters. There are good data obtained over several
218 decades on lung cancer in underground hard-rock (e.g. uranium) miners who inhale radon-222
219 (^{222}Rn) and its radioactive decay products. Risks, doses, and protection against exposure to
220 radon and its progeny have been considered by the the Commission in several publications
221 (*Publications 115, 126 and 137* (ICRP, 2010a, 2014, 2017)).

222 (4) Over the past two decades or so, studies have been published of those exposed to
223 radioisotopes of plutonium and uranium, radionuclides that distribute in the body, specifically
224 in the lung, differently from radon and its progeny. In particular, radon and its decay products
225 deliver doses primarily to the upper lung (bronchi) and briefly, whereas plutonium and uranium
226 deliver doses throughout the lung and over a protracted period, especially so for plutonium. In
227 this report these epidemiological studies of plutonium and uranium exposures will be reviewed
228 and the implications of the findings for radiological protection discussed. This report provides
229 a detailed review of results from epidemiological studies considering cancer risk from
230 occupational exposure to plutonium and uranium published over the last 20 years. It aims to
231 update previous reviews published by international organisations, especially the BEIR IV
232 Report (NRC, 1988), the IARC monograph on internal emitters (IARC, 2012) and the
233 UNSCEAR 2016 Report on the biological effects of uranium (UNSCEAR, 2017). The present
234 publication constitutes the first comprehensive review of health risks associated with
235 plutonium exposure.

236 (5) It focuses on recent epidemiological studies in which organ/tissue-specific dose
237 estimates are used, based on individual monitoring of internal exposure to plutonium or
238 uranium. The dosimetric methodology for the calculation of organ/tissue-specific doses from
239 internally deposited plutonium and uranium is reviewed and discussed, and the importance of
240 obtaining accurate doses for use in epidemiological studies is emphasised.

241 (6) Epidemiological studies of cancer risk associated with uranium exposure have been
242 conducted among cohorts of European and North American workers exposed to different

243 chemical forms of uranium in the nuclear fuel cycle. These studies have been reviewed in the
244 UNSCEAR 2016 Report (2017) and the present report updates the UNSCEAR review.
245 Evidence from studies of uranium workers, however, remains limited.

246 (7) For plutonium, the two main studies are the cohorts of workers employed at the nuclear
247 installations at Mayak in the Russian Federation and at Sellafield in the United Kingdom. Lung
248 cancer risks resulting from plutonium inhalation have been quantified through an extensive
249 study of the Mayak workers, which includes a wide range of exposure levels. Risks at lower
250 levels of plutonium exposure are complemented by analysing other cohorts in Europe and
251 North America, although the cohort of Sellafield plutonium workers remains of principal
252 importance among these studies. Recent studies of the Sellafield workforce have provided
253 estimates of the dose-response relationship for lung cancer that are comparable with those
254 obtained in several successive analyses of the Mayak cohort, based on different dosimetry
255 systems and periods of follow-up.

256 (8) Calculations of the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality following inhalation of
257 plutonium may be performed for unitary intake scenarios using dosimetric models from
258 *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019), baseline mortality rates for a Euro-American male
259 population (ICRP, 2007) and the risk model from latest analysis of the Mayak cohort (Gillies
260 et al., 2017). This provides an estimated order of magnitude of the risk and can illustrate
261 variations in the lung dose and consequent risk for the inhalation of plutonium under different
262 conditions of exposure. The results may be compared with the lifetime excess risk of lung
263 cancer mortality per unit lung dose from inhalation of ^{222}Rn and its progeny, under the scenario
264 considered in *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a), and with that following exposure to external
265 gamma radiation, based on the experience of the Japanese atomic-bomb survivors. With respect
266 to lung cancer, these comparisons provide information on the biological effectiveness of alpha
267 particles emitted from plutonium and radon progeny relative to high-energy gamma radiation,
268 which is relevant to the radiation weighting factor for alpha particles used for the purposes of
269 radiological protection.

270 1.2. Exposure to plutonium

271 (9) Plutonium is an actinide element formed in nuclear reactors, mainly as the ^{238}Pu , ^{239}Pu ,
272 ^{240}Pu , ^{241}Pu , ^{242}Pu isotopes; and ^{239}Pu is the principal fissile material used for the production of
273 nuclear weapons. ^{239}Pu , with a radioactive half-life of 24,065 years, was first produced
274 artificially and identified in 1941 at Berkeley, USA. It exists naturally on Earth in minute
275 quantities when ^{238}U nuclei absorb neutrons generated by the spontaneous fission of uranium
276 isotopes, and was first separated by Seaborg and Perlman in 1949. ^{239}Pu is produced in nuclear
277 reactors when ^{238}U captures a neutron, the ^{239}Np (half-life 2.356 days) so-formed undergoing
278 beta-decay to ^{239}Pu . The longer uranium fuel is irradiated in a reactor the greater is the
279 proportion of other isotopes of plutonium that are formed, as the plutonium isotopes capture
280 neutrons. For example, when ^{239}Pu captures a neutron, ^{240}Pu is created ($t_{1/2}=6561$ years), and
281 ^{238}Pu is formed from various neutron absorption reactions in uranium and neptunium isotopes.
282 ^{238}Pu has a relatively short half-life of 87.7 years, and a correspondingly high specific activity
283 and decay heat: 1 gram of ^{238}Pu generates about 0.5 watts of thermal power. Pure ^{238}Pu is
284 produced by neutron irradiation of ^{237}Np , recovered from spent nuclear fuel. It produces little
285 hazardous penetrating radiation, and so has found industrial applications in Radioisotope
286 Thermoelectric Generators (RTGs), used for example in cardiac pacemakers and spacecraft,
287 and Radioisotope Heater Units (RHU) used in spacecraft to heat critical components. ^{241}Pu is
288 produced in higher 'burn-up' nuclear fuel as more neutron capture reactions occur, and decays

289 by beta-transformation (with a half-life of 14.35 years) to ^{241}Am , an alpha emitter with a half-
290 life of 432 years. The longest-lived isotope of plutonium is ^{244}Pu with a half-life of 81 million
291 years. Plutonium behaviour in the human body depends on its chemistry and is discussed in
292 former publications (ICRP, 1972, 1986, 1993, 2019).

293 (10) Plutonium was first separated on an industrial scale from irradiated nuclear fuel in
294 1945 at the Hanford site in Washington State, USA. It was there that the plutonium was
295 produced for the atomic bomb detonated over Nagasaki on 9 August 1945. Plutonium
296 continued to be produced at Hanford to build up the nuclear weapons arsenal of the USA. Other
297 sites reprocessing irradiated uranium fuel were also constructed and operated in the USA to
298 produce weapons-grade plutonium (with a high ^{239}Pu content), such as the Savannah River and
299 Rocky Flats sites.

300 (11) Efforts to produce plutonium in the former USSR started shortly after the end of the
301 Second World War. The first Russian nuclear complex, currently known as the ‘Mayak
302 Production Association (PA)’, was built for this purpose in the Southern Urals of Russia. This
303 complex included nuclear reactors, a radiochemical plant, a plutonium production plant and a
304 number of auxiliary facilities; the only facilities with potential for significant plutonium
305 exposures were the radiochemical plant and the plutonium production plant. The first reactor
306 was started in 1948 and the plutonium plant was built a year later. The first 10 years (1948-
307 1958) of Mayak PA operations were the period of development of industrial-scale technology
308 for producing plutonium.

309 (12) Exposures at the Mayak radiochemical plant involved substantial exposures to
310 external radiation from short-lived fission products and to aerosols containing mostly
311 plutonium nitrate, whereas exposures at the plutonium production plant involved intake of
312 aerosols containing plutonium dioxide or mixtures of plutonium-containing salts combined
313 with comparatively low doses of external radiation. The levels of exposure to plutonium were
314 dependant on the workplace, period of employment, the work undertaken and whether workers
315 used individual respirators that protected the airways. The highest exposures occurred during
316 the period 1948-1958 before respirators were introduced. The highest exposures among
317 workers employed during this period of time were among chemical engineers and chemical
318 technicians employed in jobs related to enrichment of plutonium solutions, extraction of
319 plutonium from these solutions and processing of plutonium in metal or dioxide form.

320 (13) Plutonium for the nuclear weapons programme of the UK was first produced at
321 Windscale Works, Sellafield, in Northwest England, in 1952. Like the plutonium production
322 sites in the USA and then in the USSR, Windscale Works consisted of nuclear reactors, a
323 chemical reprocessing plant and a plutonium finishing plant. Exposures to plutonium at
324 Sellafield in the early years of production were greater than in later years, but did not reach the
325 levels experienced in the early years of operations at Mayak. Later, weapons-grade plutonium
326 was also produced in France and China.

327 (14) In addition to nuclear weapons programmes, plutonium has also been separated from
328 irradiated nuclear fuel in reprocessing plants for civil purposes, primarily for use as a fuel in
329 nuclear power stations. Civil plutonium is usually derived from fuel with a higher ‘burn-up’ –
330 the uranium fuel has been kept in a reactor for longer periods and has a higher content of
331 plutonium isotopes other than ^{239}Pu , e.g. ^{240}Pu and ^{238}Pu . This change in the ‘spectrum’ of
332 alpha-emitting radioisotopes and their chemical forms leads to potential exposure to aerosols
333 with increased contributions from ^{238}Pu and ^{241}Am to the total alpha activity and smaller
334 aerosol particle size due to particle fragmentation attributed to nuclear recoil during radioactive
335 decay of ^{238}Pu .

336 1.3. Exposure to uranium

337 (15) Uranium is an actinide metal and is the most massive element (atomic number, 92) to
338 be present in any quantity in the Earth's crust. Uranium has no stable isotope, but two isotopes
339 are sufficiently long-lived for primordial uranium nuclei to be present on Earth today: ^{238}U has
340 a half-life of 4.47×10^9 years while ^{235}U has a half-life of 7.04×10^8 years. ^{234}U also has a
341 relatively long half-life of 2.46×10^5 years, but is only present on Earth because it is part of
342 the radioactive decay chain of ^{238}U . The uranium presently found on Earth consists of 99.27%
343 ^{238}U and 0.72% ^{235}U (and 0.01% ^{234}U as a result of the presence of ^{238}U); around half of the
344 ^{238}U initially present on Earth has decayed by today, whereas only about 1% of the original
345 ^{235}U now remains.

346 (16) Uranium is naturally present in varying concentrations in soil and rocks and in surface
347 and ground water (UNSCEAR, 2000). A large portion of natural background radiation in the
348 environment originates from radionuclides in the radioactive decay chains of ^{238}U and ^{235}U .
349 With the isotopes in equilibrium, ^{238}U and ^{234}U each contribute approximately 48.9 % of the
350 total activity content of natural uranium with ^{235}U contributing the remaining 2.2% (ATSDR,
351 2013). When the content of ^{235}U or ^{234}U is greater than that in natural uranium, the material is
352 referred to as 'enriched' uranium, while uranium with a ^{235}U or ^{234}U content less than naturally
353 occurring uranium is referred to as 'depleted' uranium. Enriched uranium is produced in
354 specialist uranium enrichment plants for use in fuel for commercial nuclear reactors, typically
355 at a ^{235}U enrichment of 3-5%, and at higher ^{235}U enrichments for use in research and military
356 reactors, and in weapons. A by-product of the enrichment process is depleted uranium.

357 (17) Uranium exhibits both chemical and radiological effects. The chemical effects are
358 independent of the isotopic make-up of the uranium compound. These effects are non-
359 carcinogenic and assumed not to occur below a certain concentration. Uranium compounds
360 vary greatly in solubility which can lead to differences in the bioavailability of the compound
361 after inhalation or ingestion. Solubility of the compound varies according to valence, with the
362 tetravalent form less soluble than the hexavalent form.

363 (18) In addition to the chemical toxicity of uranium, all uranium isotopes emit alpha
364 particles on radioactive decay, which are classified as carcinogenic to humans by the
365 International Agency for Research on Cancer (IARC, 2001, 2012). Although ^{238}U is the most
366 abundant naturally occurring isotope, many other isotopes, ranging from ^{232}U to ^{237}U , continue
367 to be handled to varying extents within the nuclear fuel cycle. Some of them, for instance ^{232}U
368 (an alpha emitter with a half-life of 72 years), produce progeny that emit alpha particles, beta
369 particles, and gamma rays.

370 (19) The potential for uranium exposure occurs throughout the nuclear fuel cycle: mining
371 and milling of uranium; uranium conversion and enrichment; reactor fuel fabrication; reactor
372 operation; nuclear fuel reprocessing; waste handling and disposal; and research and
373 development. Inhalation is the principal means of intake of uranium in the uranium fuel cycle,
374 and the chemical form of intake is important in determining the organ/tissue-specific doses
375 received, in particular, by the lung, insoluble forms of uranium residing for a longer time in the
376 lung and giving a higher cumulative dose.

377 1.4. Assessment of internal exposure to radionuclides

378 (20) Doses from intakes of radionuclides cannot be measured directly. Intakes are
379 estimated from measurements of activity in the body or in excreta using biokinetic models.

380 Most alpha-particle-emitting radionuclides cannot be measured directly in vivo, unless the
381 alpha decay is accompanied by a reasonably high energy gamma ray that can be detected
382 outside the body, as in the case of ^{241}Am . They are therefore usually monitored by urine
383 bioassay, and more rarely by faecal bioassay. Biokinetic models are constructed to provide a
384 mathematical description of the uptake and retention of radionuclides in body organs and
385 tissues and their excretion over time after intake by inhalation or ingestion (and occasionally,
386 wounds). Such models are also used to determine the number of radioactive transformations
387 occurring in different organs and tissues over specified time periods and absorbed doses are
388 then calculated using dosimetric models (ICRP, 2015). Incorporated long-lived radionuclides
389 such as isotopes of plutonium and uranium which can be tenaciously retained in the body may
390 continue to irradiate tissue for many years after intake.

391 (21) Inhalation is a common route of occupational intake. A large uncertainty is usually
392 associated with estimated internal doses following inhalation. The reliability of estimated
393 intakes and doses depends notably on the quality of measurements, characteristics of the
394 inhaled material, particularly its solubility and rate of absorption from lungs to blood, variations
395 in individual physiological characteristics, and the time between exposure and measurement.
396 Generally, these factors are not well known and estimates of internal doses are subject to
397 substantial uncertainties.

398 (22) The most commonly used biokinetic and dosimetric models are those of the
399 Commission as described in previous Publications. The Human Respiratory Tract Model
400 (HRTM) of *Publication 66* (ICRP, 1994a), revised in *Publication 130* (ICRP, 2015), considers
401 both the extra-thoracic and the thoracic airways and the interstitial tissues of the lungs. The
402 thoracic airways (lung) is divided into three regions for which doses are calculated separately:
403 the bronchial region (BB), the bronchiolar region (bb) and the alveolar-interstitial (AI) region.
404 The fraction of inhaled activity that is deposited in those regions mainly depends on the particle
405 size distribution of the inhaled aerosol, which is characterised by the activity median
406 aerodynamic diameter (AMAD) and geometric standard deviation (GSD). The HRTM treats
407 clearance as a competitive process between absorption into blood, which depends on the
408 solubility of the inhaled material, and particle transport to the alimentary tract and lymph nodes.
409 It is assumed that particle transport rates are the same for all materials, whereas absorption into
410 blood is material specific. Different solubilities of chemical forms of uranium and plutonium
411 lead to substantially different retention times in the lungs and hence magnitude and duration of
412 dose delivery.

413 (23) In the HRTM, absorption is treated as a two-stage process: dissociation of the particles
414 into a material that can be absorbed into blood (dissolution); and absorption into blood of
415 soluble material and of material dissociated from particles (uptake). To represent time
416 dependent dissolution, a fraction f_r of the deposited particles is assumed to dissolve rapidly at
417 a rate s_r while the remaining fraction $(1-f_r)$ is assumed to dissolve more slowly at a rate s_s .
418 Dissolution depends upon the chemical form of the inhaled material whereas subsequent uptake
419 to blood depends on the element. Uptake is usually assumed to be instantaneous unless the
420 dissolved ions become bound to respiratory tract tissues. To represent time dependent uptake
421 a fraction f_b of the dissolved material may be considered to be retained in a 'bound state', from
422 which it is transferred into blood at a rate s_b and not subject to particle transport (ICRP, 1994a,
423 2015).

424 (24) The Human Alimentary Tract Model (HATM) of *Publication 100* (ICRP, 2006),
425 replacing the former Gastro-Intestinal Tract Model (GITM) of *Publication 30* (ICRP, 1979),
426 describes the intake of radionuclides by ingestion, their absorption to blood and excretion into

427 faeces. It also deals with activity transferred from the respiratory tract or from the systemic
428 circulation, mostly through the liver. The absorption from alimentary tract to blood is
429 quantified by the fraction f_A of ingested activity.

430 (25) The biokinetics of an inhaled radionuclide after absorption from the lungs to blood
431 depends on the element. Direct information on the biokinetics of systemic uranium and
432 plutonium comes from studies of human subjects injected with isotopes of the elements and
433 autopsy data of exposed subjects. Studies of a variety of laboratory animals fill gaps in
434 information for humans (ICRP, 2017, 2019).

435 (26) For adults, following uptake to blood, about 80% of plutonium is transferred to liver
436 and skeleton, and the remaining is transferred to kidney and other soft tissues. A significant
437 proportion of plutonium is tenaciously retained in the skeleton, while limited urinary and faecal
438 excretion takes place. From the liver a small proportion of the activity is transferred to the
439 alimentary tract via the bile and that remaining is recycled back to blood (ICRP, 1993, 2019).

440 (27) For adults, following uptake to blood approximately 75% of uranium is excreted in
441 urine over the following few days and approximately 15% is deposited on bone surfaces. The
442 remaining 10% of uranium is transferred to liver, red blood cells and other soft tissues, while
443 limited faecal excretion takes place (ICRP, 1995, 2017). The biokinetics of uranium in the
444 skeleton is similar to that of calcium but only a small proportion is retained over the long term
445 because of bone remodelling and continuing urinary excretion.

446 (28) The skeleton is composed of compact cortical bone, including medullary cavities, and
447 spongiosa, made of a lattice of thin trabecular bone and marrow (ICRP, 1996). Plutonium and
448 uranium from the bloodstream deposit on bone surfaces, and then they may be buried in bone
449 volume by formation of new bone or released from bone surface by resorption and returned to
450 bone marrow and to blood (ICRP, 1989).

451

452 2. CANCER RISKS FROM EXPOSURE TO PLUTONIUM

453 2.1. Introduction

454 (29) Production of plutonium on a large scale requires several technological stages
455 including:

- 456 • irradiation of uranium fuel in nuclear reactors,
- 457 • chemical dissolution of irradiated uranium fuel,
- 458 • chemical separation of plutonium from untransmuted uranium, transplutonium elements
459 and fission products, and
- 460 • chemical extraction of plutonium from the resulting solution and its purification.

461 (30) These stages are usually subdivided into three specific components: nuclear reactors,
462 radiochemical cycle and plutonium production cycle. Hence, exposure to plutonium occurs
463 predominantly in occupational settings, and workers from radiochemical and plutonium
464 production plants have the greatest potential for exposure to plutonium.

465 (31) Following inhalation and deposition in the respiratory tract, plutonium is cleared by
466 particle transport to the alimentary tract and lymph nodes, and by absorption to blood. The rate
467 of clearance to blood depends on the chemical form of the inhaled plutonium; for example,
468 plutonium is absorbed to blood at a higher rate when inhaled as the nitrate than as the oxide.
469 After absorption to blood, plutonium distributes in organs and tissues, primarily the liver and
470 skeleton.

471 (32) Cancer risk resulting from plutonium exposure has been quantified through extensive
472 studies of the Russian Mayak workers, who experienced a wide range of exposure levels.
473 Estimates of risks at lower levels of plutonium exposure are complemented by analyses of other
474 worker cohorts in Europe and North America, mainly the workers at Sellafield in the UK. One
475 of the major risks related to plutonium inhalation is lung cancer, but plutonium also deposits
476 on bone surfaces and in the liver, giving rise to risks of bone and liver cancers. The
477 epidemiological studies of Mayak workers and other worker cohorts informing on cancer risk
478 from plutonium are reviewed in this section and lifetime risks of lung cancer mortality are
479 calculated.

480 2.2. Dosimetric aspects

481 (33) Assessments of internal dose have been carried out for plutonium workers at the
482 Mayak PA, at Sellafield and at some other European and US sites. The methodologies and the
483 assumptions made in these calculations are described below. The dosimetry performed for the
484 main epidemiological studies of the Mayak workers cohort and the joint Sellafield and Mayak
485 workers cohort are explained first, then that applied in other European and American studies is
486 described. The most recent ICRP models (ICRP, 2015, 2017, 2019) are used for the most recent
487 Mayak and Sellafield analyses; previous versions of the ICRP models have been used in earlier
488 analyses; alternative modelling approaches have also been used to estimate lung dose and
489 urinary excretion.

490 2.2.1. Mayak Worker Dosimetry System 2008

491 (34) Assessments of intakes and organ/tissue doses of the Mayak workers arising from the
492 inhalation of ^{239}Pu have been primarily based on the interpretation of urine bioassay data. The

493 biokinetic and dosimetric models used for this purpose have been updated over the years
494 (Khokhryakov et al., 2002, 2005). The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System 2008 (MWDS-2008)
495 was developed as a collaborative effort between Russian, UK and US dosimetrists, which
496 implements a modified version of the ICRP Human Respiratory Tract Model (ICRP, 1994a),
497 the *Publication 30* GI tract model (ICRP, 1979) and the systemic biokinetic model for
498 plutonium described by Leggett et al. (2005), which is consistent with the biokinetic model for
499 plutonium of *Publication 141* (ICRP, 2019). The MWDS-2008 is described in detail by
500 Khokhryakov et al. (2013) and the principal characteristics of this system are described below.

501 (35) The autopsy data of Mayak workers showed greater retention of insoluble forms of
502 plutonium in the pulmonary tissues for smokers compared with non-smokers. Consequently,
503 smokers and non-smokers were treated separately and the default HRTM particle transport
504 rates were modified for smokers as described in *Publication 66* (ICRP, 1994a). When the
505 smoking status was unknown, it was assumed that males were smokers and females were non-
506 smokers. Aerosols of plutonium were divided into three categories according to their
507 absorption characteristics, i.e. their chemical properties. These categories were:

- 508 • plutonium nitrates,
- 509 • plutonium oxides, and
- 510 • a mixture of plutonium compounds (nitrates, chlorides, oxalates, oxides and dioxides).

511 (36) Absorption parameter values were derived for each category by fitting model
512 predictions to autopsy data. The autopsy data showed a higher than expected plutonium burden
513 in the respiratory tract relative to that in systemic tissues at extended times after intake. To
514 model this, the bound state of the HRTM was used to represent a fixed deposit of plutonium
515 activity in the respiratory tract, which is not subject to particle transport or absorption
516 (Khokhryakov et al., 2005). For non-smokers, values for the bound fraction were about 0.3 for
517 oxides and 0.04 for nitrates. The assumed fixed deposit may actually represent particulate
518 material deposited in the AI region that is sequestered in the interstitium or material that has
519 become encapsulated in fibrous scar tissue.

520 (37) The autopsy data also showed that the ratio of plutonium in the pulmonary lymph
521 nodes and in the lung parenchyma was higher than predicted by the HRTM. To reflect this, the
522 particle transport rate from the AI region to the thoracic lymph nodes (LN_{TH}) was modified by
523 fitting model predictions to the autopsy data (the ratio of the lymph node burden to systemic
524 burden), (Khokhryakov et al. 2013).

525 (38) The intake regime for each worker was based on their exposure history with the
526 exposure pattern assumed to be chronic but decreasing exponentially with time. The rate of
527 decline was estimated for each type of workplace. However, if a worker had inadvertently been
528 exposed to an acute intake because of an accident then they were excluded from the cohort.
529 The size distribution of the inhaled aerosols was assumed to be lognormal with an AMAD of
530 5 μm and a GSD of 2.5, which are the ICRP default values for occupational exposures (ICRP,
531 1994a).

532 (39) Before the late 1970s many of the workers were given DTPA, (a chelating agent) prior
533 to their urine sample to enhance their excretion. This improved the detection capabilities. It
534 was estimated that on average the Ca-DTPA increased their urine excretion of plutonium by a
535 factor of about 62. This factor was uniformly applied to estimate the ‘natural’ urinary excretion
536 rate (i.e. the excretion rate if DTPA had not been administered). This enhancement factor is
537 consistent with other values from 1 to 130 reported in the literature (Davesne et al., 2016), most
538 being around 50, but it introduces an additional source of uncertainty in the estimate urinary

539 excretion rate that Vostrotin et al. (2017) quantified with a geometric standard deviation of
540 1.85.

541 (40) The intakes were estimated by fitting model predictions to the urinary excretion data
542 by applying the maximum likelihood method (ISO, 2011). It was assumed that the uncertainty
543 associated with the urinary excretion data could be described by a lognormal distribution with
544 a given GSD. However, for simplicity, each data point was assumed to have the same GSD, in
545 which case the estimated intake is independent of the GSD. If the measurement was below the
546 decision threshold (DT) then the value was set equal to DT/2.

547 (41) The absorbed dose to the lung was calculated by dividing the energy deposited in the
548 lung (excluding the lymph nodes) by the total mass of the lung. This is approximately equal to
549 the absorbed dose to the AI region and it assumes that the sensitivity per unit mass of the central
550 airways (BB and bb regions of the lungs) is the same as that of the AI region. The energy
551 deposited due to alpha recoil was excluded in the calculation. If the body mass was known, the
552 estimated absorbed dose to lung (and to other organs) was adjusted by multiplying the dose by
553 the ratio of body mass for the reference worker to the actual body mass. This may have
554 introduced some biases in lung doses as the masses of the radiosensitive regions of the lung are
555 not necessarily proportional to the body mass. When the individual body mass was unknown,
556 an assumption was made that the lung mass was 1.1 kg for a male worker and 0.904 kg for a
557 female worker.

558 (42) The MWDS-2008 analysis assumes that all the alpha-activity arises from ^{239}Pu . The
559 exact radionuclide composition of the inhaled material was not considered. However, other
560 nuclides such as ^{238}Pu , ^{241}Pu and ^{241}Am would also be present in the source term and
561 furthermore the activity composition would change with time. *In-vivo* measurements with a
562 whole-body counter showed that the fraction of ^{241}Am in the total body relative to the sum of
563 actinides was sometimes as high as 15% (Khokhryakov and Yefimov, 2007). Taking account
564 of the radionuclide composition of the source term will affect the individual's dose assessment
565 and neglecting it is an additional source of uncertainty.

566 (43) Although about a third of workers employed in plutonium production or
567 radiochemistry in the early 1950s were monitored for plutonium by urinalysis (Shilnikova et
568 al., 2003), a systematic urine monitoring program did not begin until about 1970. As a result,
569 only about 40% of the workers in the radiochemical and plutonium plants had internal dose
570 assessments based on urine monitoring. Of these 40%, only about a third had more than two
571 urine measurements. However, for the workers with lung absorbed doses exceeding 0.2 Gy,
572 approximately half had more than two urine measurements. For approximately 73% of workers,
573 their first plutonium measurement in urine was taken during the second half of their career.

574 2.2.2. Mayak Worker Dosimetry System 2013

575 (44) Mayak Worker Dosimetry System was further developed in 2013 by the same
576 international group. The revised Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-2013) used to
577 assess doses to the lungs and other organs/tissues of the plutonium workers at the Mayak
578 Production Association was based on the revised HRTM that was later adopted in *Publication*
579 *130* (ICRP, 2015). New absorption parameter values for plutonium oxides and nitrates have
580 also been derived. As with the MWDS-2008, the *Publication 30* GI tract model (ICRP, 1979)
581 and the systemic biokinetic model for plutonium described by Leggett et al. (2005) were
582 implemented. In addition, uncertainties associated with dose estimates were calculated taking
583 account of uncertainties in both the urine measurement data and the model parameters. In a
584 Bayesian approach, the uncertain quantities are represented as random variables following

585 probability distributions. Prior distributions are first assigned based on initial knowledge. Then
586 the prior distributions are updated to incorporate information from measurement data. The
587 updated probability distributions are called posterior distributions, and the updating is
588 accomplished by applying Bayes' Theorem, an elementary result of probability theory (NCRP,
589 2010). Bayesian techniques were applied in MWDS-2013 to calculate posterior distributions
590 on doses derived from urinary data. A description of the dosimetry system is given by Birchall
591 et al. (2017a). The main differences between this system (MWDS-2013) and the previous
592 system (MWDS-2008) are described below.

593 *Respiratory tract model parameter values*

594 (45) Prior distributions were assigned to respiratory model parameter values including
595 aerosol size parameters, breathing parameters, deposition efficiency parameters, particle
596 transport parameters and absorption parameters (Birchall et al., 2017a). Most of the prior
597 distributions were derived and justified by Puncher et al. (2011) for a European workers study
598 (Tirmarche et al., 2010). However, notable exceptions are the absorption parameters associated
599 with the assumed bound state (f_b and s_b), and the slow dissolution rate s_s for plutonium nitrates
600 and oxides.

601 (46) The revised HRTM of *Publication 130* has adopted a new particle clearance model
602 for the AI region which models observations of greater retention in the AI region than assumed
603 previously for insoluble particles. Approximately 33% of the alveolar deposit of insoluble
604 particles is assumed to be sequestered in the interstitium, and as such not subject to particle
605 transport other than very slow clearance to lymph nodes. Sequestration to the interstitium of
606 relatively insoluble forms of plutonium is consistent with observed long-term retention in the
607 lungs of Mayak workers.

608 (47) Circumstantial evidence of a bound state for plutonium comes from a reanalysis of
609 historic beagle dog data where dogs were exposure to plutonium nitrate and followed for 15
610 years (Puncher et al., 2017b); and of autopsy and bioassay data of United States Trans-Uranium
611 and Uranium Registries (USTUR) whole-body donor (Case 0269), a plutonium worker who
612 inhaled plutonium nitrate (Puncher et al., 2017a; Tolmachev et al., 2017). In both cases, the
613 absence of clearance by either uptake to blood or mucociliary clearance of the observed late
614 retention was consistent with the definition of a bound fraction (ICRP, 2019).

615 (48) Autopsy data from 20 Mayak workers, exposed to nitrates only, were analysed to
616 determine values of f_b and s_s (Puncher et al., 2017c). Using a Bayesian approach with the
617 revised *Publication 130* HRTM, the mean value of f_b was determined as 0.0014. There was no
618 evidence for a s_b value other than zero. The medium value determined for s_s for plutonium
619 nitrate was $2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$. Puncher et al. (2017d) also carried out a similar analysis on autopsy
620 data from 20 Mayak workers, exposed to oxides only. The medium value determined for s_s for
621 plutonium oxides was $4.7 \times 10^{-5} \text{ d}^{-1}$.

622 *Dosimetry assumptions*

623 (49) Radiosensitive cells in each of the three regions of the lung have been identified for
624 the purposes of the HRTM (ICRP, 1994a). These are basal (BB_{bas}) and secretory (BB_{sec}) cells
625 in the bronchial epithelium; Clara cells (a type of secretory cell) in the bronchiolar epithelium;
626 and endothelial cells such as those of capillary walls and type II epithelial cells in the AI region.
627 The radiosensitive targets of the BB and bb regions are assumed to be restricted to tissue layers
628 of given depths and thicknesses whereas in the AI region it is assumed the sensitive cells are

629 distributed homogenously throughout its mass. In the MWDS-2013, the absorbed dose to each
630 target region was calculated:

- 631 • bronchial basal cells, D_{bas} ,
- 632 • bronchial secretory cells, D_{sec} ,
- 633 • bronchiolar region D_{bb} , and
- 634 • alveolar region, D_{AI}

635 (50) Where a single quantity is required to represent lung dose a ‘detriment-weighted
636 absorbed dose’ to the lung was calculated in MWDS-2013 with the weighting scheme of the
637 HRTM (ICRP, 1994a, 2015):

$$638 \text{Lung dose (Gy)} = 1/3 \times ([0.5 \times (D_{\text{bas}} + D_{\text{sec}})] + D_{\text{bb}} + D_{\text{AI}})$$

639 Owing to the much smaller mass of the target regions in the BB and bb regions than in AI, this
640 apportionment assumes a substantially greater sensitivity per unit mass of the central airways
641 than the lung tissue represented as AI. Calculating a ‘detriment-weighted absorbed dose’ as
642 opposed to a mass-weighted absorbed dose, as was done in MWDS-2008, is preferable because
643 the evidence on risks from radon progeny shows that the dose to central airways can result in
644 lung cancer. Calculating lung dose as a mass-weighted absorbed dose would result in the
645 prediction of a lung cancer incidence in miner study groups exposed to radon that is lower than
646 observed. Equal apportionment of the detriment for the three regions of the lung provides
647 much better consistency with the observed incidence (Marsh et al., 2014; Birchall and Marsh,
648 2017).

649 (51) No correction factor was applied to the lung dose to account for the variation in the
650 mass of the lung between subjects (Birchall and Sokolova, 2017). However, separate doses to
651 males and females were calculated with the ICRP reference organ masses for males and
652 females (ICRP, 2002).

653 (52) In the revised HRTM of *Publication 130*, there are no modifying factors for particle
654 transport rates for smokers because long-term lung retention studies of insoluble particles show
655 no clear difference between smokers and non-smokers (Gregoratto et al., 2010). The dose
656 calculations for the MWDS-2013 did not distinguish between smokers and non-smokers.

657 *Urine measurement assumptions*

658 (53) Workers stayed at an in-patient hospital for 72 hours in order to provide three
659 consecutive 24-h urine samples. The urine measurements were used to provide an estimate of
660 workers’ average excretion rate over a 24-h period. If incomplete samples were collected, they
661 were normalised to an equivalent 24-h value by considering either the volume of the sample or
662 the amount of creatinine in the sample. Before 2008, urine samples were normalised by volume
663 if the volume collected was small (<0.5 L), while after 2008, all urine samples were normalised
664 by creatinine concentration measurements. As explained above for the MWDS-2008 [*para.*
665 (39)], for those workers who were given DTPA prior to their urine sample, a correction was
666 made to account for the enhanced excretion due to the DTPA.

667 (54) The uncertainties associated with the urine measurements were estimated by Vostrotin
668 et al. (2017). The uncertainties were expressed as a geometric standard deviation. These
669 uncertainties included (1) measurement uncertainties due to counting statistics, (2)
670 uncertainties associated with the collection period, and (3) variability in the enhancement factor
671 for those workers given DTPA. These uncertainties were also applied to the urine data below
672 the decision threshold (DT) but the contributions due to counting statistics were ignored.

673 Likelihood functions were derived for urine data above and below the DT, which can be used
674 in a Bayesian analysis. About half of the urine measurements were below the DT.

675 *Exposure assumptions*

676 (55) Based on personal or static air sampling data, three separate time periods were
677 identified during which average air concentrations were expected to be different (Sokolova et
678 al., 2017). These were before 1958, 1958-1970 and after 1970 with median values of annual
679 volumetric activity of alpha-emitting radionuclides in workplace air assumed to be 3.2, 0.32
680 and 6.4×10^{-3} Bq m⁻³, respectively. The exposure pattern was therefore simplified to a stepwise
681 function corresponding to three levels of constant chronic intake with relative concentrations
682 of 1:0.1:0.002. A relatively uninformative prior was assigned to the total intake described by a
683 lognormal distribution with a GSD of 6 (Birchall et al., 2017a). The median value, *M*, of this
684 prior was assumed to be proportional to the number of years of exposure. It was shown that the
685 dose estimates were not overly sensitive to the value of *M* (Puncher et al., 2014).

686 (56) Where there was direct evidence of additional acute intakes, the worker was excluded
687 from the cohort.

688 **2.2.3. Dosimetry for the joint cohort of plutonium workers from the Russian** 689 **Federation and the United Kingdom**

690 (57) A joint epidemiological analysis of Russian and British plutonium worker cohorts was
691 undertaken to investigate potential associations between lung cancer and leukaemia mortality
692 and incidence, and cardiovascular disease mortality, and occupational exposures to plutonium
693 (Gillies et al., 2017). The study combined the Mayak Worker Cohort (MWC) and the Sellafield
694 Worker Cohort (SWC). The dosimetry system used was similar to the MWDS-2013, which
695 implemented the revised HRTM that was later adopted in *Publication 130* (ICRP, 2015), the
696 *Publication 30* GI tract model (ICRP, 1979) and the systemic biokinetic model for plutonium
697 described by Leggett et al. (2005). A Bayesian approach was adopted where uncertainties on
698 model parameter values and intakes were first derived as prior probability distributions.
699 However, absorbed tissue doses for the Mayak and Sellafield workers were provided as point
700 estimates (i.e. single estimates without uncertainties). These point estimates were calculated
701 for each worker based on their urinalysis data as follows (Puncher and Riddell, 2016): a
702 Bayesian posterior distribution of intake was calculated using an assumed prior distribution on
703 intake with the model parameter values fixed at their prior means. The best estimate of intake
704 was taken as the mean of the posterior distribution which was then used to calculate absorbed
705 doses to lung and other tissues/organs. This approach is also applicable to cases where all the
706 urinalysis data are censored below the detection limit (DL) and leads to unbiased estimates of
707 doses. This is important because 45% of the monitored workers in the pooled cohort had only
708 urine measurements that were below the DL. Puncher and Riddell (2016) showed that the point
709 estimates of dose produced for the epidemiological study are unbiased.

710 (58) A relatively uninformative prior distribution was assigned to the total intake described
711 by a lognormal distribution with a GSD of 6. For the Sellafield workers, a constant chronic
712 exposure over the exposure history was assumed, with additional acute intakes if direct
713 evidence was available. The median value of the total intake prior was calculated for each
714 Sellafield worker assuming 20 Bq per year and 20 Bq per acute intake. These values were
715 derived from analysis of historical personal air sampler data (Puncher et al., 2014). The
716 exposure pattern assumed for the Mayak workers was a stepwise function consisting of three

717 separated constant chronic intakes regimes as described above for the MWDS-2013 [*para.*
718 (55)].

719 (59) The prior distributions assumed for the model parameters were the same as those for
720 MWDS-2013 apart from the slow dissolution rate, s_s for plutonium nitrate (Puncher and Riddell,
721 2016; Birchall et al., 2017a). Different studies of humans inhaling plutonium nitrates suggested
722 significantly different solubility in terms of the level of slow dissolution. For example, the lung,
723 urine and systemic data from two volunteers who inhaled $^{237}\text{Pu}/^{244}\text{Pu}$ nitrate (Etherington et al.,
724 2003) were re-analysed and a s_s value of $2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ was estimated using a Bayesian analysis
725 (Bull and Puncher, 2019). This value is significantly higher than the value assumed for the
726 MWDS-2013 ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$), which was based on autopsy data of 20 Mayak workers
727 exposed to plutonium nitrates only (Puncher et al., 2017c). It was noted that the value derived
728 from the volunteer experiment ($s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$) was similar to that derived from rat studies
729 of Sellafield plutonium bearing materials (Moody et al., 1993). As there was no consensus on
730 which value to use, for the purposes of dose reconstruction, two sets of dose estimates were
731 produced: one set based on a normal prior distribution for s_s with a mean of $2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$
732 (referred to as the ‘Sellafield prior’) and the other based on the ‘Mayak prior’ of MWDS-2013
733 for plutonium nitrates. Thus, the Mayak prior for plutonium nitrate assumes lower solubility
734 than the corresponding Sellafield prior.

735 (60) On average the lung doses calculated for each worker of the SWC using the ‘Mayak
736 prior’ are around 3 times higher than using the ‘Sellafield prior’ with a variation characterised
737 by a geometric standard deviation of 1.4. As expected, there is little or no effect on systemic
738 doses (liver and red bone marrow), and a small effect for intake.

739 (61) It was not clear whether the observed difference in long-term dissolution was due to
740 differences in chemical processes (e.g. causing partial oxidisation of the nitrate material) at
741 Mayak and Sellafield, different levels of exposure or to a difference in interpretation between
742 an experimental study and autopsy results. Recently ICRP (2019) has reviewed human and
743 animal studies following inhalation of plutonium nitrate to derive specific absorption parameter
744 values (*Publication 141 - OIR Part 4*). A s_s value of $2.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ is recommended based on:

- 745 • long-term monkey and dog studies with follow-up periods of 8 y and 15 y respectively
746 (Brooks et al., 1992; Dagle et al., 1993; Pellow et al., 2019; Puncher et al., 2017b),
- 747 • analysis of autopsy and bioassay data of United States Trans-Uranium and Uranium
748 Registries (USTUR) Case 0269, a plutonium worker who inhaled plutonium nitrate (James
749 et al., 2007; Tolmachev et al., 2017; Puncher et al., 2017a), and
- 750 • the volunteer experiment discussed above (Puncher et al., 2016b).

751 (62) It was noted that a large fraction dissolving at a slow rate ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$), as
752 reported for Mayak workers based on autopsy data, was inconsistent with the results of the
753 USTUR and the long-term dog and monkey studies, but it was considered that a slow rate could
754 apply to higher levels of exposures (ICRP, 2019). The data available suggest that the different
755 time scales of the volunteer study (~4 months) and the Mayak autopsy data (> 5 y) cannot
756 explain the discrepancy in the assessed s_s values for the Sellafield and Mayak worker cohorts.
757 The discrepancy likely reflects different exposure conditions in the two cohorts, in terms of
758 industrial chemical processes, with the possible presence of residual insoluble material in some
759 plutonium nitrate, and involved masses, with higher mass of plutonium nitrate inducing greater
760 polymerisation of hydrolysed plutonium in the lung (ICRP, 1986; Nolibé et al., 1989).

761 (63) Urine sampling procedures at the Sellafield site changed after 1970 because of the
762 discovery of a problem involving the adventitious contamination of urine samples arising from
763 the re-use of glass sample bottles. By 1971 disposable plastic bottles were introduced. To take

764 account of this, pre-1971 urine data were divided by 3 and were assigned a larger measurement
765 uncertainty (GSD= 2.8) compared with post-1970 data (GSD=1.6) (Riddell et al., 2000;
766 Puncher and Riddell, 2016) (see section 2.2.5). Workers who only had pre-1963 urine results
767 that were all recorded as ‘less than the reporting level’ were excluded from the SWC.

768 (64) For the Sellafield workers, the dose arising from intakes of ^{241}Pu was included in the
769 dose calculation [*para.* (77)]. This was inferred from the expected activity ratio of ^{241}Pu to
770 plutonium alpha emitters in the plant material on an annual basis. In comparison, the dosimetry
771 for the Mayak workers assumed all the alpha activity arises from ^{239}Pu and did not take account
772 of intakes of ^{241}Pu or ^{241}Am [*para.* (42)].

773 2.2.4. Dosimetry systems for other worker studies

774 2.2.4.1. European combined analysis of Plutonium Workers (Alpha-Risk European project)

775 (65) Grellier et al. (2017) investigated the effects of internal exposure to uranium and
776 plutonium for workers in the British (AWE, UKAEA and BNFL cohorts), Belgian
777 (SCK•CEN/BN cohort) and French (CEA-COGEMA cohort) nuclear industry in a case-control
778 study of lung cancer and leukaemia mortality, nested within appropriate cohorts from the study
779 by Cardis et al. (2007). The nested case-control design allowed detailed dose reconstruction as
780 well as the collection of individual data on potential confounders. Bingham et al. (2017)
781 describe the dosimetry in detail, which is summarised below.

782 (66) The systemic biokinetic model for plutonium described by Leggett et al. (2005)
783 together with the *Publication 66* HRTM (ICRP, 1994a), were used to generate point estimates
784 of lung dose. Transport through the gastrointestinal tract was based on the *Publication 30*
785 model (ICRP, 1979). Doses were calculated using *Publication 23* (ICRP, 1975) reference
786 organ/tissue masses and radionuclide transformation data from *Publication 38* (ICRP, 1983).

787 (67) Bioassay data obtained for controls after the date of cancer diagnosis of the matched
788 case were excluded. This ensured that the dose assessments for controls were not biased by the
789 availability of more accurate bioassay results compared to the cases. A maximum likelihood
790 method was applied to provide an estimate of the intake(s) based on the best fit between the
791 observed bioassay data and that predicted from the estimated intake regimes. At AWE, subjects
792 with measurements that were all below the reporting level were excluded from the study. For
793 UKAEA and CEA-COGEMA, a Bayesian fitting was used to provide a central estimate of the
794 intake for such workers by extracting the median from the posterior probability distribution.
795 For BNFL, the approach taken was that the last measurement result in the exposure period was
796 set as positive at the limit of detection and chronic intake was assumed over the period.

797 (68) The individual alpha-particle doses to the bronchial, bronchiolar, alveolar-interstitial
798 lung regions, thoracic lymph nodes and red bone marrow were estimated. For the main
799 epidemiological analysis, the dose to the lung was calculated as the arithmetic mean of the
800 doses to the bronchial, bronchiolar and alveolar-interstitial regions. The alpha-radiation dose
801 from ^{241}Am in-growing from ^{241}Pu in the exposure material was included in the plutonium dose
802 for the UKAEA, BNFL, CEA-COGEMA and SCK•CEN/BN cohorts.

803 (69) Dose assessment was essentially based on urine measurements, with variable numbers
804 per subject. A small number of faecal and lung monitoring (at CEA-COGEMA) results was
805 also used.

806 (70) Chronic intakes were assumed for any period of a worker’s career that involved a
807 potential risk of internal exposure by plutonium. The start and end dates of chronic intakes
808 were determined from records of work history for the UKAEA and AWE cohorts and from

809 exposure files for the CEA-COGEMA cohort. Where these data were not available or did not
810 align with the monitoring data, start and end dates were adjusted based on monitoring intervals
811 and known periods of employment. By default, for BNFL workers, chronic exposure periods
812 were started 6 months prior to the first sample for plutonium bioassay, as this was the usual
813 monitoring interval. Evidence for acute intakes came from reports of incidents, from air-
814 sampling data, from nose-blow results and from post-incident monitoring.

815 (71) An aerosol particle size of 5 μm AMAD was chosen as the most typical of workplaces.
816 The lung solubility of the exposure material was based on information available on the
817 materials used or known to be present in the workplaces (buildings) in which individuals had
818 worked. The lung solubility parameter values used were derived by assigning the material to
819 the appropriate HRTM default absorption type (ICRP, 1994b) or from experimental evidence
820 or by re-evaluating historical intake assessments to obtain specific HRTM absorption
821 parameters.

822 2.2.4.2. *Sellafield workers*

823 (72) Cohort studies of the plutonium workers employed at the Sellafield plant in NW
824 England have been reported by Omar et al. (1999) and McGeoghegan et al. (2003). For these
825 studies, annual doses to tissues/organs of individual workers arising from the inhalation of
826 plutonium were calculated based on measurements of plutonium in urine. These older studies
827 made use of older versions of the biokinetic models of the Commission and alternative
828 modelling approaches have also been used to estimate lung dose and urinary excretion. Details
829 of the calculations are given by Riddell et al. (2000) and are briefly discussed here.

830 (73) For the majority of the assessments a single constant chronic exposure was assumed.
831 Assessments of systemic uptake of plutonium (i.e. activity transferred to blood) were obtained
832 from the urine measurements by applying the Jones urinary excretion function (Jones, 1985).
833 From the assessed uptake rate, the dose to the lungs, GI tract and systemic organs were
834 calculated by implementing the ICRP biokinetic and dosimetric models available at the time
835 of calculation. For the analysis carried out by Omar et al. (1999), these were the respiratory
836 tract model and the GI tract model described in *Publication 30* (ICRP, 1979) and the systemic
837 biokinetic model for plutonium described in *Publication 48* (ICRP, 1986).

838 (74) The *Publication 30* respiratory tract model classified material according to its
839 solubility in terms of retention times in lung. The results presented by Omar et al. (1999) were
840 for class Y, retained for years, materials only as measurements made on the solubility of
841 plutonium compounds commonly found at Sellafield showed that the majority exhibit
842 behaviour closest to Class Y. Compared with the current HRTM (ICRP, 2015) applied to the
843 pooled cohort of Mayak and Sellafield workers (section 2.2.3), Class Y roughly translates to
844 Type S, including plutonium oxide.

845 (75) The organ dose calculations carried out for the cohort study of female plutonium
846 workers at the Sellafield plant (McGeoghegan et al., 2003) used updated biokinetic and
847 dosimetric models, namely the *Publication 66* HRTM (ICRP, 1994a) and the *Publication 67*
848 biokinetic model for plutonium (ICRP, 1993). However, a separate urinary excretion function
849 (Jones, 1985) was still applied to assess the uptake of plutonium as the function was derived
850 using Sellafield worker data.

851 (76) The uptake rate assessed from urine data with the Jones urinary excretion function
852 was higher than expected when compared with uptake estimates obtained from autopsy data.
853 Consequently, the calculated organ doses were reduced by a factor of 3 as it was judged that
854 the autopsy data would provide a more accurate estimate of the true uptake (Riddell et al.,

2000). They were reduced by an overall factor of 9 when based on pre-1971 urine data due to substantial adventitious contamination of urine samples mentioned in *para* 63. Since the actual bias introduced by both the use of the Jones function and the contaminated pre-1971 glass sample bottles was not accurately quantified, it led to large uncertainty in historical Sellafield dose assessment. For workers where both pre-1971 and post-1970 urine data were available, only the post-1970 data were used in the assessment.

(77) In addition to the doses from ‘Pu alpha’ (i.e. from ^{239}Pu , ^{238}Pu and ^{240}Pu), the dose from ^{241}Pu intake and from its decay product, ^{241}Am , was also estimated. The ^{241}Pu intake was inferred from the expected activity ratio of ^{241}Pu to ‘Pu alpha’ of the plant material. The expected activity ratio changed annually to reflect changes in the prevailing plant conditions and the average recorded burn-up of the fuel reprocessed in each year (Riddell et al., 2000).

2.2.4.3. US nuclear workers

(78) The potential health hazards of internal exposure to plutonium were recognised in the United States since the early 1940’s because it was an alpha emitter like radium, to which New Jersey dial painters were previously exposed (Rowland, 1994). As a consequence a Health Group was established in the Manhattan Project to implement occupational radiation safety that prevented workers from receiving significant plutonium intakes. Notably, in 1944, Wright Langham instituted a program for the collection of daily urine samples from Los Alamos National Laboratory employees handling plutonium. The Pu content of those samples was extracted with an iron carrier by cupferron in chloroform and measured with gas-flow proportional counters and a background of approximately 30 counts per minute. From 1945, urine samples were collected on vacation away from Los Alamos to avoid cross contamination and the measurement background was decreased to about 0.1 count per minute (Campbell et al., 1972; Miller et al., 2008).

(79) Then, the dosimetric interpretation of the Pu bioassay results was made possible by data collected in experimental studies (ICRP, 2019). For instance, biomedical studies began in 1944 with studies on rodents that indicated translocation of Pu from blood to liver and skeleton, with a long retention half-life in skeleton (Durbin, 1975, 2011). Moreover, from 1945 to 1948, 18 seriously ill persons were injected with tracer amounts of Pu citrate or nitrate to investigate the relation of the systemic burden and excretion rate of Pu (Langham et al., 1950; Langham, 1959). The life expectancies of the subjects were judged to be short at the time of injection, but eight were still alive after 8 years and four survived at least 3 decades (Rowland and Durbin, 1976). Thus, both the results of the human injections and the Los Alamos workers data were used by Langham et al. (1950) to determine urinary and faecal excretion curves for Pu.

(80) In practice, about 6000 urine analyses were conducted on Los Alamos workers between 1944 and 1950. Twenty seven of the workers excreted measurable amounts of Pu. Their health was followed first by Langham and Hempelmann (Langham et al., 1962; Hempelmann et al., 1973) and later by George Voelz (Voelz et al., 1979, 1997). More recently, Miller et al. (2008) estimated their doses and those of an expanded group of 210 former Los Alamos workers from the years 1944–1945: the median effective dose was 75 mSv with a geometric standard deviation of 1.62.

(81) Schubauer-Berigan et al. (2007) carried out a nested case-control study of leukaemia excluding chronic lymphocytic leukaemia (non-CLL leukaemia) among workers at five US nuclear facilities. Both external and internal exposures were considered. Equivalent doses to the red bone marrow arising from exposures to plutonium were calculated from urine measurements by implementing ICRP biokinetic and dosimetric models (Daniels et al., 2006).

901 These included the *Publication 66* HRTM (ICRP, 1994a), the *Publication 30* GI tract model
 902 (ICRP, 1979) and the *Publication 67* biokinetic model for plutonium (ICRP, 1993). Evaluations
 903 were carried out only for those workers who had detectable plutonium in urinary excretion
 904 (≥ 1.7 mBq d⁻¹). Occupational, dosimetry, medical and site records were reviewed to obtain
 905 information regarding date and route of exposure, isotopic composition of source term and
 906 plutonium solubility. Unless information was available to suggest otherwise, the following
 907 assumptions were made:

- 908 • Route of intake was inhalation.
- 909 • Intakes occurred 3 days prior to the first ‘positive’ bioassay sample.
- 910 • Solubility of material was 50% Type M (moderately soluble) and 50% Type S (slow
 911 absorption).
- 912 • Source term consisted of ²³⁹Pu only.

913 (82) Lung doses arising from inhalation of plutonium and uranium have also been
 914 calculated for a case-control of workers employed at the Rocky Flats Plant in Colorado (Brown
 915 et al., 2004). These assessments were based on urine measurements of plutonium and uranium,
 916 and on lung *in-vivo* measurements. Intakes of ²⁴¹Am were inferred from the assessed ²³⁹Pu
 917 intakes and the isotopic ratios of the nuclear materials processed at Rocky Flats. The biokinetic
 918 and dosimetric models described in *Publication 30* were used in the calculations (ICRP, 1979).
 919 For cases and controls, 98% and 96% of the collective internal lung dose, respectively, was
 920 due to a combination of plutonium and ²⁴¹Am.

921 (83) An earlier cohort study of Rocky Flats workers (Wilkinson et al., 1987) had used
 922 cumulative systemic plutonium depositions as calculated from urinalysis results, but tissue-
 923 specific doses were not estimated.

924 (84) A cohort study of Los Alamos workers (Wiggs et al., 1994) used cumulative systemic
 925 plutonium depositions based on urinalysis results and did not estimate tissue-specific doses.
 926 However, for a subset of 26 Manhattan Project workers (Voelz et al., 1997) annual tissue-
 927 specific doses were calculated using the models of *Publication 30* (ICRP, 1979).

928 (85) A cohort study of Hanford workers (Wing et al., 2004) did not use available bioassay
 929 results for plutonium, but preferred to use exposures derived from a job-exposure matrix.

930 **2.2.5. Uncertainties in plutonium dose estimates**

931 (86) The uncertainty in an internal dose assessment based on bioassay data, such as urinary
 932 measurements, arises from many sources of uncertainty:

- 933 • the uncertainty in the bioassay measurements,
- 934 • the uncertainty in the route of intake, the time and pattern of intake,
- 935 • the uncertainty associated with the chemical and physical form of the deposited
 936 radionuclide(s) such as the activity size distribution and the absorption characteristics of
 937 the inhaled material,
- 938 • the uncertainties in the identity of radionuclides and their relative abundances in the source
 939 term, and
- 940 • the uncertainties in the biokinetic and dosimetric models used to interpret the bioassay
 941 measurements.

942 (87) The US National Council on Radiation Protection & Measurements (NCRP, 2010)
 943 extensively reviewed these uncertainties and the methods used to evaluate them. In MWDS-
 944 2013, a multiple realisation approach was applied to assess uncertainty on dose in a Bayesian
 945 inference framework (Birchall et al., 2017c). The uncertainties in internal dose assessments

946 based on bioassay data can be quite large. This is illustrated by the work of Puncher and Riddell
947 (2016). Using Bayesian inference techniques, they calculated posterior distributions of
948 absorbed doses to lung for plutonium workers of the Sellafield plant (United Kingdom) based
949 on urinary measurements. The analysis took account of the uncertainties in the biokinetic
950 models, measurements of urinary excretion and estimates of intakes. The parameter values for
951 each worker were assumed to be independent. The geometric mean values of the ratio of the
952 97.5%:2.5% posterior values were a factor of 100 for lung dose, and 30 for doses to liver and
953 red bone marrow. It was inferred that the most important sources of uncertainty in lung dose
954 were the uncertainties in the rapid absorption parameters (f_i , s_r) and the uncertainty in the pre-
955 1970 urine measurement data [*para.* (63)].

956 (88) While Bayesian inference techniques have been used to calculate posterior
957 distributions on internal plutonium doses based on urine data for epidemiological studies of
958 plutonium workers from the Mayak and Sellafield plants (Puncher and Birchall, 2008;
959 Tirmarche et al., 2010; Puncher and Riddell, 2016; Birchall et al., 2017c; Birchall and Puncher,
960 2017), further research is required to determine the appropriate methods of analysis of these
961 data. Such an analysis will need to take account of shared and unshared errors. Shared errors
962 are uncertainties that are 100% correlated between different workers whereas unshared errors
963 assume no correlation between workers. Statistical techniques to estimate uncertainty in risk
964 that reflects statistical sampling error and uncertainty in dose including shared errors have been
965 described by Stayner et al. (2007). Generally, the error associated with internal doses can be
966 considered as Berkson type because of the inability of the biokinetic and dosimetric model to
967 predict the individual's true dose for a given exposure. It is noteworthy that the mean value of
968 the posterior distribution of dose is generally greater than the point estimate of dose calculated
969 with the best-estimate values of the input model parameters. This difference arises because the
970 biokinetic and dosimetric models are non-linear with respect to most of their parameters.

971 (89) Typically, non-incident-specific intakes (i.e. background intakes) of actinides are
972 modelled by assuming a constant chronic intake. However, truly chronic intakes are rare and
973 plutonium workers may be exposed to a series of acute intakes. The uncertainty in the estimated
974 intake associated with assuming a constant chronic intake was investigated by Wilson and Bull
975 (2007). Artificial ^{239}Pu urinary datasets were created consisting of 4 urine samples per year
976 over a ten-year period arising from two random acute intakes per year. Assuming a constant
977 chronic intake over a ten-year period, resulted in an average systematic uncertainty in the
978 estimated intake of about 4%. In comparison, the authors noted that the uncertainty associated
979 with the solubility characteristics of the inhaled material can be a major source of uncertainty
980 in dose assessment that are based on excretion data.

981 (90) The uncertainty in biokinetic models used to interpret bioassay measurements not only
982 arises from uncertainties associated with model parameter values but also on the uncertainty
983 associated with the structure of the model. Such uncertainties may arise because the structure
984 of the model provides an over simplification of the known processes, because the model cannot
985 account for unknown processes or because part of the model structure is based on mathematical
986 convenience rather than the actual processes. For example, a volunteer study suggested that the
987 early urinary excretion rate following inhalation of plutonium nitrate might be enhanced
988 compared with that following intravenous injection (Etherington et al., 2003). The uncertainty
989 in the biokinetic approach used may result in biased estimates of intakes and doses based on
990 bioassay data. For instance, the evaluation of data for UK plutonium workers gave estimates
991 of organ retention of ^{239}Pu significantly higher when based on urinary data with the Jones
992 urinary excretion function compared with direct measurements of concentrations in systemic

993 tissues obtained at autopsy (*para.* (76); Riddell et al., 2000). The Jones function substantially
994 underestimated urinary plutonium data from injection studies, while these data are overall well
995 reproduced by the more recent plutonium models used in *Publications 67 and 141* (ICRP, 1993,
996 2019) and in MWDS-2013 (Birchall et al., 2017a). The latter models also accurately describe
997 the partitioning between urine and total amount going to liver+skeleton (Leggett et al., 2005).

998 (91) As mentioned in *para.* (63) and (76), because of the re-use of adventitiously
999 contaminated glass sample bottles in Sellafield, urine data obtained before 1971 were a major
1000 source of uncertainty on dose assessment, up to a factor of 10 (Bailey et al., 1996). Organ doses
1001 based on these pre-1971 data were therefore largely unreliable.

1002 (92) As described earlier, the HRTM divides the lung into three regions; the bronchial
1003 region (BB), the bronchiolar region (bb) and the alveolar-interstitial (AI) region. Where a single
1004 quantity is required to represent lung dose a ‘detriment-weighted absorbed dose’ to the lung
1005 was calculated in MWDS-2013 with the weighting scheme of the HRTM (ICRP, 1994a, 2015)
1006 – see *para.* (50) of section 2.2.2. In deriving, apportionment factors representing the region’s
1007 estimated sensitivity relative to that of the whole lung, *Publication 66* (ICRP, 1994a)
1008 considered applying the relative risk concept. In this concept, it is assumed that the induction
1009 of cancer by radiation exposure is proportional to the background lung cancer rates. The current
1010 information on the relative distribution of the major histological types of lung cancer in
1011 populations of smokers and non-smokers suggest a higher cancer incidence in the central
1012 airways (BB and bb) compared with the AI region. The regional distribution of lung cancer
1013 types in the general population was considered in *Publication 66* (ICRP, 1994a). Values of 0.6
1014 for the BB region, 0.3 for bb region and 0.1 for the AI region are obtained for a population of
1015 non-smokers and smokers. Results from experimental animal studies also generally indicate
1016 that uniform irradiation of the lung is more likely to lead to the induction of cancer in the BB
1017 and bb regions than in the AI region. However, in animal studies in which inhaled insoluble
1018 alpha emitters delivered most of the dose to the deep lung, carcinomas appeared to originate in
1019 the lung periphery, corresponding to the AI region (ICRP, 1994a). The Commission concluded
1020 that there is no quantitative basis for deriving factors, with any acceptable degree of confidence,
1021 to represent regional differences in radiation sensitivity among the three regions of the lung:
1022 BB, bb, AI. In the absence of such adequate quantitative information, *Publication 66* (ICRP,
1023 1994a) recommended that the BB, bb and AI regions each be assigned one-third of the total
1024 radiation detriment in the lung. As the mass of the target tissues in the BB (~ 1 g) and bb (~ 2
1025 g) regions is much smaller than the mass of the AI region (1100 g), this implies far greater
1026 sensitivity per unit mass for the central airways than lung tissue of the AI region. The
1027 identification and the localisation of radiosensitive target cells in each region of the lung, as
1028 well as the combination of regional lung doses into a single dose quantity are additional sources
1029 of uncertainty in lung dosimetry.

1030 (93) Saccomanno et al. (1996) studied the distribution of tumours in the bronchial tree for
1031 a cohort of 467 miners and 311 non-miners. All subjects were male with positive smoking
1032 histories. The results gave the following distributions of tumours in the BB:bb:AI regions as
1033 (0.68:0.15:0.16) for miners and (0.59:0.18:0.23) for non-miners. Winkler-Heil et al. (2015)
1034 also estimated values of apportionment factors by comparing different radon and thoron
1035 exposures, which produce different regional dose distributions, with observed regional cancer
1036 distributions. The authors concluded that apportionment factors of ~ ($A_{BB} = 0.65$, $A_{bb} = 0.30$,
1037 $A_{AI} = 0.05$) may represent a realistic estimate.

1038 (94) Table 2.1 shows the regional absorbed doses and the detriment-weighted absorbed
1039 dose to the lung arising from the inhalation of ^{239}Pu for nitrates and oxides. These values were

1040 calculated using the MWDS-2013 assuming the Commission default apportionment factor
 1041 ($A_{BB}:A_{bb}:A_{AI}$) values of ($\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}$) and the default model parameter values given by Birchall et
 1042 al. (2017a). However, assuming apportionment factors of $\sim (0.6:0.30:0.1)$ instead of the
 1043 Commission default values ($\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}$) decreases the detriment-weighted absorbed dose to the
 1044 lung per unit intake by about 1.5 and 2.2 for plutonium nitrates and oxides respectively.

1045
 1046 Table 2.1. Committed absorbed doses to regions of the lung and their relative contribution to
 1047 the detriment-weighted absorbed lung dose^(a) arising from the inhalation of 1 Bq of ²³⁹Pu for
 1048 nitrates and oxides^(b). Doses are committed over 50 years.

Region/target tissue or organ	Plutonium nitrate		Plutonium oxide	
	Absorbed dose ($\mu\text{Gy Bq}^{-1}$)	Fractional contribution ^(c)	Absorbed dose ($\mu\text{Gy Bq}^{-1}$)	Fractional contribution ^(c)
Bronchial secretory cells (D_{sec})	0.63		0.24	
Bronchial basal cells (D_{bas})	0.97		0.77	
Bronchial ($D_{\text{BB}} = 0.5 D_{\text{sec}} + 0.5 D_{\text{bas}}$)	0.80	11%	0.51	3%
Bronchiolar (D_{bb})	2.3	32%	2.5	17%
Alveolar interstitial (D_{AI})	4.2	57%	12	80%
Detriment-weighted absorbed lung dose ^(a)	2.4		5.1	

1049 (a) Regional doses were weighted by their relative sensitivity to radiation induced cancer (i.e. by their
 1050 apportionment factors: $A_{\text{BB}}=1/3$, $A_{\text{bb}}=1/3$, $A_{\text{AI}}=1/3$).

1051 (b) Calculations were carried out with the MWDS-2013 with the default model parameter values given
 1052 by Birchall et al. (2017a).

1053 (c) Fractional contribution to detriment-weighted absorbed lung dose.

1054
 1055 (95) The radiosensitive cells in the central airways are considered to be basal (BB_{bas}) and
 1056 secretory (BB_{sec}) cells in the bronchial epithelium, and Clara cells (a type of secretory cell) in
 1057 the bronchiolar epithelium (ICRP, 1994a, 2015b). Based primarily on the histological
 1058 measurements of Mercer et al. (1991), these radiosensitive targets of the BB and bb regions are
 1059 assumed to be restricted to tissue layers of given depths and thicknesses. For example, in the
 1060 BB region, the secretory cells are assumed to be uniformly distributed within the depth range
 1061 of 10 μm to 40 μm and the basal cells within the range of 35 μm to 50 μm from the lumen. In
 1062 contrast, the histological measurements of Robbins et al. (1990) showed smaller cell depths
 1063 with an average secretory and basal cell depths of 19 μm and 27 μm respectively (ICRU, 2012).
 1064 Mercer et al. (1991) also showed that the cell nuclei were not uniformly distributed but
 1065 exhibited a distinct maximum within the reported ranges. Thus, the assumed cell depth
 1066 distribution of the target cells in the central airways is a source of uncertainty.

1067 (96) For plutonium oxide, the dose to the basal cell layer mainly arises from the activity
 1068 sequestered by macrophages in the lamina propria of the BB region (Birchall et al., 2010; Table
 1069 2.1). Thus, the sequestered activity is assumed to be physically closer to the basal cell layer
 1070 compared with activity deposited on the surface of the epithelium that is cleared quickly by
 1071 mucociliary action. For plutonium nitrates, the dose to the basal cells arises mainly from both
 1072 the sequestered activity and the bound activity that is assumed to be uniform throughout the
 1073 epithelium. Assuming smaller basal cell depths would increase the alpha dose to the basal cell
 1074 region from activity on the epithelium surface. However, because this luminal activity is

1075 cleared relatively rapidly, the cell depth distribution of the target cells in the central airways is
1076 not a major source of uncertainty for plutonium dosimetry.

1077 (97) Any difference between the actual microdistribution of plutonium in human organs
1078 and that assumed by dosimetric models can still be a significant source of uncertainty. For the
1079 Mayak workers, a high plutonium burden was observed in the respiratory tract relative to that
1080 in systemic tissues at long times after intake. Hahn et al. (2004) investigated by
1081 autoradiography the distribution of plutonium in the lungs of 24 autopsied Mayak workers. The
1082 concentration of plutonium activity was not uniform in the various lung regions: it was
1083 significantly less than the average lung concentration in the bronchovascular interstitial tissue
1084 of the bronchi and the lumen of the conducting airway, and significantly higher in parenchymal
1085 and nonparenchymal scars, with a density of particles about 14 times the average of the lung.
1086 Similarly, Nielsen et al. (2012) observed long-term retention of plutonium in an autopsied
1087 Hanford worker (USTUR Case 0269 mentioned above) to be concentrated in parenchymal
1088 scar tissue. Some of the fixed deposit of plutonium in the respiratory tract may therefore
1089 correspond to plutonium encapsulated in scar tissue. When this occurs, it introduces another
1090 source of uncertainty as the HRTM does not take account of such a process. Furthermore, it is
1091 not known whether plutonium encapsulated in scar tissue plays a part in lung carcinogenesis.
1092 However, lung cancers may develop from scars and fibrosis resulting from injuries in the AI
1093 region (Spencer, 1982, 1985; Yu et al., 2008; Kato et al., 2018). In rats, pulmonary fibrosis
1094 also appeared to prolong the retention of plutonium dioxide in the lung, without noticeably
1095 changing the risk of lung tumor incidence per unit of dose (Lundgren et al., 1991).

1096 **2.3. Epidemiological studies**

1097 (98) The most important cohort regarding the health effects of plutonium exposure is the
1098 Mayak Worker Cohort (MWC), because of the numbers of workers exposed and the magnitude
1099 of the exposures. This cohort and the results obtained are detailed in section 2.3.1. Several other
1100 studies have been conducted, mainly in the UK and the USA. These studies and the results
1101 obtained are detailed in section 2.3.2.

1102 (99) Most of the analyses considered specifically the risk of lung cancer, so particular
1103 attention is given to lung cancer, but results related to bone cancer, liver cancer, leukaemia and
1104 other cancers are also considered.

1105 **2.3.1. Mayak Workers**

1106 *2.3.1.1. Description of the cohort*

1107 (100) The Mayak nuclear complex began operations in 1948 with its mission to produce
1108 plutonium for the Soviet Union's nuclear weapons program. Workers at the Mayak facility
1109 were exposed to both external radiation and to plutonium (and to some other radionuclides),
1110 and received doses that were considerably higher than those from similar operations in other
1111 countries.

1112 (101) The Mayak Worker Registry was established in the mid-1980s and initially included
1113 workers in the reactors, radiochemical plant, and plutonium production plant hired in the period
1114 1948-1972. The cohort has subsequently been expanded to include workers hired in the period
1115 1973-1982, and workers in auxiliary plants (water treatment and mechanical repair) who were
1116 added to expand the number of workers with relatively low doses. The registry includes 25,757
1117 workers with data on occupational history, date and place of birth, vital status (known for 94%

1118 of workers), and date and cause of death (Koshurnikova et al., 1999). By the end of 2008,
1119 12,338 workers had died.

1120 (102) The registry includes estimates of annual doses to several organs/tissues of the body
1121 from external gamma irradiation, based on film badge data, and from internally deposited
1122 plutonium, based on urine measurements. A limitation of the cohort is that only about 40% of
1123 those who worked in the radiochemical and plutonium plants (and thus had potential for non-
1124 trivial plutonium exposure) have the urine measurements needed for internal dose estimation.
1125 Since the Mayak Worker Registry was established, both external and internal dose estimates
1126 have been substantially improved resulting in several dosimetry systems as discussed above in
1127 section 2.3 and in Annex A. The mean estimated lung dose among 6540 workers with positive
1128 plutonium exposures (plutonium detected in their urine samples) was 0.12 Gy (Gilbert et al.,
1129 2013).

1130 (103) The plutonium dose-response relationship has been evaluated for cancers of the lung,
1131 liver and bone, the principal organs/tissues of plutonium deposition, and for leukaemia,
1132 originating in the red bone marrow adjacent to bone surfaces.

1133 2.3.1.2. *Statistical methods*

1134 (104) The Mayak worker study is a cohort study and most analyses have been cohort-based
1135 with workers followed from the date of their initial employment at Mayak through to the
1136 selected end-of-follow-up date. Variables such as attained age, time since exposure, and
1137 cumulative doses are allowed to change as workers are followed over time, and are thus
1138 considered as time-dependent variables. Analyses rely on internal comparisons in which lung
1139 cancer risks are compared by levels of external and internal cumulative dose to the lung, rather
1140 than comparisons with an external group, such as the Russian general population. Cumulative
1141 lung doses are typically lagged by 5 years; that is, at a time t , doses received in the preceding
1142 5 years are excluded, to account for the minimum latent period for lung cancer. Most analyses
1143 are based on an ERR model with the effects of both external and plutonium dose evaluated
1144 simultaneously. The ERR model is expressed as follows:

$$1145 \text{Baseline risk } [1 + \text{ERR}_{\text{plutonium}} + \text{ERR}_{\text{external}}].$$

1146 (105) where $\text{ERR}_{\text{plutonium}}$ is a function of cumulative lung dose from plutonium and
1147 (possibly) other factors such as sex or age, and $\text{ERR}_{\text{external}}$ is a function of cumulative external
1148 doses to the lung and other factors. The excess absolute risk (EAR) has also been evaluated
1149 with the hazard of the form

$$1150 \text{Baseline risk} + \text{EAR}_{\text{plutonium}} + \text{EAR}_{\text{external}}.$$

1151 (106) The ERR and EAR were commonly expressed as linear functions of dose, although
1152 other functions, such as linear-quadratic and linear-exponential, have also been explored. The
1153 baseline risk was either modelled as a function of sex, attained age, and possibly other variables
1154 such as smoking; or handled non-parametrically with separate baseline parameters for each
1155 stratum defined by these variables. Most recent analyses have assumed a multiplicative
1156 relationship for radiation exposure and smoking by including smoking as part of the baseline
1157 risk, but departures from a multiplicative relationship have been explored. Models were fitted
1158 with either Poisson regression (using the AMFIT module of Epicure) or with Cox regression.

1159 (107) Dose-response analyses for plutonium have been based only on that portion of the
1160 data for which plutonium doses could be estimated. Thus, in order to contribute to plutonium
1161 dose-response analyses, a worker must either have a plutonium urine measurement or have
1162 worked only in the reactor or auxiliary plants where plutonium was not present at a non-trivial
1163 extent; these latter workers were considered as unexposed and assigned plutonium doses of
1164 zero. Primarily for the purpose of obtaining stable estimates of risk from external dose, some
1165 analyses have used a plutonium surrogate based on place and time of employment for workers
1166 who were not monitored for plutonium but who had potential for non-trivial exposure, possibly
1167 substantial; however, this portion of the data does not contribute to the investigation of the
1168 plutonium dose-response relationship.

1169 2.3.1.3. Results by organ

1170 (a) Lung cancer

1171 (108) During the past decade, lung cancer risks from plutonium exposure have been
1172 evaluated by several investigators with results published since 1998 summarised in Table 2.2.
1173 The earlier lung cancer mortality analyses were based on the Doses-2000 system or earlier dose
1174 estimates (Koshurnikova et al., 1998; Kreisheimer et al., 2003; Gilbert et al., 2004), while more
1175 recent analyses have been based on Doses-2005 (Jacob et al., 2007; Sokolnikov et al., 2008),
1176 MWDS-2008 (Gilbert et al., 2013; Labutina et al., 2013; Zöllner et al., 2015) or MWDS-2013
1177 (Gillies et al., 2017). Labutina et al. (2013) studied lung cancer incidence among workers who
1178 died in the city of Ozyorsk, where Mayak is located. The follow-up period for the most recent
1179 mortality analysis (Gillies et al., 2017) extends through 2008 (through 2005 for workers who
1180 emigrated from Ozyorsk). Historical variations in the number of workers considered in a study
1181 are due to different inclusion criteria related to the plant (with or without auxiliary plants) and
1182 to the period of exposure (including or not workers hired before 1973). Analyses by
1183 Kreisheimer et al. (2003) and Jacob et al. (2007) were restricted to males with smoking data.
1184 The most recent analyses excluded workers followed for less than 5 years since many of these
1185 workers were lost to follow-up; however, since no lung cancer deaths occurred in this period,
1186 this mainly affects the total number of workers reported as contributing to the analysis. Because
1187 of differences in the selection of workers, in the follow-up periods and in the consideration of
1188 modifying factors of the dose-risk relationship (recent results are presented for an attained age
1189 of 60 years), it is difficult to compare estimated ERR per Gy from various analyses.

1190 Table 2.2. Summary of Mayak lung cancer plutonium dose-response analyses published since 1998.

Reference	Workers included in dose-response analyses*	Number of workers (number of lung cancer deaths)		End of follow-up	Dosimetric system	ERR per Gy at age 60 years (95% CI)
		Reactor and auxiliary plants†	Radiochemical and plutonium plants‡			
Koshurnikova et al. (1998)	Males hired in 1948-58	1841 (47)	1479 (105)	1993	Doses-2000	Males: 6.4 [§] (4.0-9.4)
Kreisheimer et al. (2003)	Males with smoking data hired in main plants 1948-58	2197 (92)	2015 (127)	1999	Doses-2000	Males: 4.5 [§] (3.2-6.1)
Gilbert et al. (2004)	Males and females hired in main and auxiliary plants 1948-72	7075 (185)	5683 (189)	2000	Doses-2000	Males: 4.7 (3.36-7) Females 19 (9.5-39)
Jacob et al. (2005)	Males with smoking data hired in main plants 1948-72	2086 (105)	2972 (139)	1998	Doses-2000	Did not fit ERR model
Jacob et al. (2007)	Males with smoking data hired in main plants 1948-72	2848 (118)	3445 (183)	2002	Doses-2005	Males: 4.0 [§] (2.6-8.0)
Sokolnikov et al. (2008)	Males and females hired in main plants 1948-72 and followed for at least 5 years	4155 (149) [¶]	5341 (215) ^{**}	2003	Doses-2005	Males: 7.1 (4.9-10) Females: 15 (7.6-29)

Gilbert et al. (2013)	Males and females hired in main and auxiliary plants 1948-82 and followed for at least 5 years	8081 (233) ^{††}	6540 (253) ^{**}	2008	MWDS-2008	Males: 7.4 (5.0-11) Females: 24 (11-56)
Labutina et al. ^{††} (2013)	Males hired in main and auxiliary plants 1948-82	90 lung cancer cases [‡]	207 lung cancer cases [‡]	2004	MWDS-2008	Males: 9.1 (6.0-13.6) Adenocarcinoma: 32 [§] (16-72) Squamous: 3.1 [§] (0.2-9.1) Other epithelial: 4.2 [§] (1.1-11)
Zöllner et al. (2015)	Males hired in main and auxiliary plants 1948-82 with known levels of Pu exposure, smoking status, alcohol drinking habits	8604 (388)		2003 for workers who emigrated from Ozyorsk; 2008 for workers residing in Ozyorsk	MWDS-2008	Non-linear dose response comparable with linear ERR/Gy of 5
Gillies et al. (2017)	Workers hired in main plants, 1948-82	4988 (158)	17,386 (631)	2005 for workers migrated from Ozyorsk; 2008 for workers residing in Ozyorsk	MWDS-2013	Males: 4.74 (3.53-6.24) Females: 11.6 (6.93-18.8)

1191 *Workers were either monitored for plutonium or worked only in the reactor or auxiliary plants with little potential for plutonium exposure. Except for Kreisheimer et al,
1192 workers with potential for plutonium exposure had to have been monitored at least two years before the end of follow-up.

1193 [†]Little potential for plutonium exposure

1194 [‡]Potential exposure to plutonium

1195 [§]ERR per Gy is for all ages

- 1196 †Number with plutonium doses of 0 including a few workers in the radiochemical and plutonium plants
- 1197 **Number with positive plutonium doses including a few workers in the reactor and auxiliary plants
- 1198 ††Based on cancer incidence data for workers who were diagnosed with lung cancer in the city of Ozyorsk
- 1199 #The number of workers contributing to these analyses is not given in the paper.

1200
1201
1202
1203
1204
1205
1206

(109) The lung cancer mortality analysis of Gilbert et al. (2013) used MWDS-2008 estimates for internal as well as external doses to the lung. These analyses excluded 1084 workers who either died or were lost to follow-up in the first five years and 10,052 workers (355 lung cancer deaths) who had potential for plutonium exposure but were not monitored for this exposure. The characteristics of the remaining 14,621 (10,918 males and 3703 females) are shown in Table 2.3.

1207
1208
1209

Table 2.3. Number of Mayak workers included in analyses of Gilbert et al. (2013) (percent in parentheses), mean plutonium lung dose, mean external lung dose and number of lung cancers by sex and smoking status.

	All workers	No plutonium dose	Positive plutonium dose*	Mean plutonium dose among those with positive doses* (Gy)	Mean external dose* (Gy)	Lung cancer deaths
Total	14,621	8081	6540	0.115	0.397	486
By sex						
Males	10,918 (75)	6349 (79)	4569 (70)	0.093	0.418	446 (92)
Females	3703 (25)	1732 (21)	1971 (30)	0.165	0.335	40 (8.2)
By smoking status (Males)						
Non-smoker	2518 (23)	1359 (21)	1159 (25)	0.086	0.362	15 (3.4)
Smoker	7027 (64)	3954 (62)	3073 (67)	0.101	0.491	401 (90)
Unknown	1373 (13)	1036 (16)	337 (7.4)	0.045	0.148	30 (6.7)
By smoking status (Females)						
Non-smoker	3052 (82)	1356 (78)	1696 (86)	0.179	0.367	28 (70)
Smoker	111 (3.0)	59 (3.4)	52 (2.6)	0.213	0.384	7 (18)
Unknown	540 (15)	317 (18)	223 (11)	0.053	0.145	5 (13)

1210

* Based on cumulative dose up to 5 years before the end of follow-up

1211
1212

Table 2.4. Distribution of plutonium doses to the lung among 6540 workers with positive doses.*

Dose category (Gy)	Number of workers	Percent	Cumulative percent
>0, <0.1	5452	83.4	83.4
0.1 -	507	7.8	91.1
0.2-	177	2.7	93.8
0.3-	145	2.2	96.0
0.5	128	2.0	98.0
1.0-	62	1.0	98.9
2.0-	55	0.7	99.6
4.0+	25	0.4	100.0

1213

* Based on cumulative lung dose up to 5 years before the end of follow-up

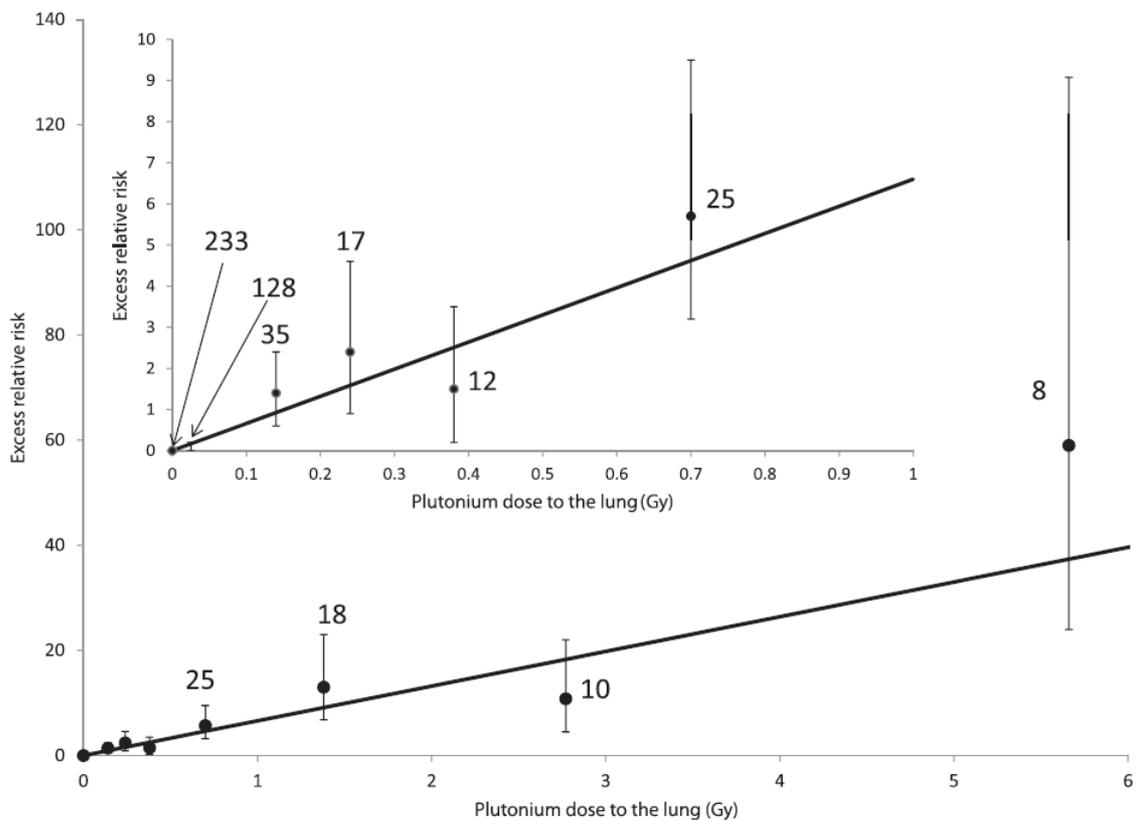
1214
1215
1216
1217
1218

(110) The mean plutonium doses to the lung among exposed females was higher (0.17 Gy) than that for exposed males (0.09 Gy). Seventy-four percent of the 9545 males with smoking data reported smoking, whereas only 3.5% of the 3163 female workers with smoking data reported smoking. Of the 486 lung cancers that had occurred by the end of 2008, 401 were in male smokers. The dose distribution among the 6540 workers with positive plutonium lung

1219 doses is shown in Table 2.4. Only 9% of these workers had plutonium doses exceeding 0.2 Gy
 1220 and only about 2% had doses exceeding 1 Gy. Nevertheless, the fact that it is not possible to
 1221 measure the pattern of dose accumulation in individual workers limited the ability to evaluate
 1222 the potential effects of time since exposure in the Mayak cohort.

1223 (111) Lung cancer mortality was evaluated using ERR models for lung doses from both
 1224 internal (plutonium) and external exposure with adjustment for attained age, sex, birth cohort,
 1225 calendar year period, and smoking, with both internal and external doses lagged for 5 years.
 1226 Fig. 2.1 shows relative risks for lung cancer by plutonium dose category. The ERR for lung
 1227 cancer was reasonably described by a linear function of internal and external doses. The
 1228 internal dose ERR was higher for females than males, and declined strongly with attained age.
 1229 At attained age 60 years, the ERR per Gy for plutonium dose was 7.4 (95% CI 5.0 to 11) for
 1230 males and 24 (95% CI 11 to 56) for females. A significant dose response was observed when
 1231 analyses were restricted to plutonium doses to the lung of less than 0.2 Gy ($p < 0.001$), with an
 1232 estimated ERR/Gy for males at age 60 years of 7.0 (95%CI: 2.5 to 13). This estimate was very
 1233 similar to that for the full dose range although the confidence interval was wider.

1234 (112) Analyses of 12,708 workers with information on smoking indicated that the
 1235 interaction of plutonium exposure and smoking was likely to be sub-multiplicative ($p = 0.011$)
 1236 but greater than additive ($p < 0.001$). The estimated ERR/Gy for smokers was 6.9 (95%CI: 4.6
 1237 to 10), while that for non-smokers was 29 (95% CI: 9.8 to 83). The estimate for non-smokers
 1238 was based on only 43 lung cancer deaths and thus was highly uncertain. With modification by
 1239 smoking accounted for, the ERR/Gy estimates for males and females were nearly identical.
 1240



1241 Fig 2.1. Excess relative risk (with 95% CI) of lung cancer and number of lung cancer deaths by
 1242 categories of plutonium dose to the lung (black points and vertical bars) and fitted linear function, for
 1243 males at age 60 years (Gilbert et al., 2013).
 1244

1245

1246 (113) Labutina et al. (2013) evaluated lung cancer incidence among workers who were
1247 diagnosed with lung cancer while resident in Ozyorsk. Importantly, data on histological type
1248 of lung cancer were available. Significant dose-response relationships were found for
1249 adenocarcinoma, squamous cell, and other epithelial lung cancers with a much larger ERR/Gy
1250 for adenocarcinomas than those for lung cancer of other types (Table 2.2).

1251 *Analysis performed in the SOLO European project*

1252 (114) As part of the European Union's FP7 SOLO (epidemiological studies of exposed
1253 Southern Urals populations) project, epidemiological studies of the Mayak plutonium workers
1254 were conducted, in terms of lung cancer and leukaemia mortality and incidence, and circulatory
1255 disease mortality. To make a comparison with lower occupational exposures to plutonium, a
1256 parallel study of plutonium workers at the UK Sellafield nuclear complex was also carried out
1257 as part of the SOLO project (Gillies et al., 2017). The findings from the SOLO project for lung
1258 cancer for the Mayak workers cohort (MWC) are considered below, with the equivalent results
1259 for the Sellafield workers cohort (SWC) presented in Section II.3.2.2.

1260 (115) The MWC consisted of 22,374 radiation workers first employed at the main plants
1261 during 1948-1982, of whom 6989 were monitored for exposure to plutonium and 10,397 were
1262 potentially exposed to plutonium (possibly heavily) but were not monitored for this exposure;
1263 monitoring for exposure to plutonium at Mayak through urinalysis started around 1970. The
1264 period of follow-up was terminated at the end of 2008 for Mayak workers who were residents
1265 of Ozyorsk, and at the end of 2005 for Mayak workers who had emigrated from Ozyorsk.

1266 (116) Overall, there were 789 deaths from lung cancer in the MWC, but only 509 lung
1267 cancer incidences were observed due to the restriction of the incidence analysis to residents of
1268 Ozyorsk. Among those monitored for plutonium exposure there were 267 incident cases of,
1269 and 253 deaths from, lung cancer (when workers diagnosed with lung cancer within two years
1270 of first monitoring for plutonium were excluded because of the possibility that monitoring may
1271 have occurred because of concerns about the health of a worker). Information on smoking
1272 status was not available for this analysis because of the lack of information for Sellafield
1273 workers comparable to that available for Mayak workers.

1274 (117) The ERR with respect to radiation dose to the lung, from both external gamma
1275 radiation and internal alpha radiation from plutonium, was estimated taking into account all of
1276 the available non-radiation factors: those affecting background rates were sex, attained age and
1277 birth cohort, while those affecting the radiation risk estimates were sex and attained age.

1278 (118) Uncertainty surrounding the choice of the slow dissolution rate (s_s) for plutonium
1279 nitrate in lung meant that two sets of lung doses from plutonium were generated for use in the
1280 analyses: that derived from Mayak autopsy cases ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$) and that derived from UK
1281 volunteer experiments ($s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$) (see details in Section 2.2.3).

1282 (119) Lung cancer mortality and incidence were found to be significantly increased at
1283 relatively high lung doses from plutonium (for mortality, $>200 \text{ mGy}$ using $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$
1284 and $>100 \text{ mGy}$ using $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$; for incidence, $>200 \text{ mGy}$ using $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and
1285 $>50 \text{ mGy}$ using $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$). As in previous studies of Mayak workers, the plutonium
1286 dose-response for lung cancer incidence among male Mayak workers was found to be linear
1287 across the whole dose range with ERR/Gy estimates of 7.88 (90% CI: 5.73, 10.65) using $s_s =$
1288 $2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 5.27 (90% CI: 3.83, 7.12) using $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$, at an attained age of 60
1289 years, while for lung cancer mortality among male Mayak workers the ERR/Gy estimates were
1290 7.02 (90% CI: 5.23, 9.23) using $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 4.74 (90% CI: 3.53, 9.23) using $s_s = 2.5$

1291 $\times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$, at an attained age of 60 years. The ERR/Gy point estimates were found to be
1292 consistent down to a relatively low lung dose when restricting the range of plutonium dose
1293 included in the analysis. For example, in the incidence analysis for Mayak males a significant
1294 ERR/Gy estimate was detectable down to 0.05 Gy, and for the mortality analysis for Mayak
1295 males a significant ERR/Gy estimate was detectable down to 0.1 Gy, these estimates being
1296 positive and consistent with those for the full dose range.

1297 (120) For Mayak female workers, the ERR/Gy at 60 years of age in terms of lung dose from
1298 plutonium was, for lung cancer mortality, 11.62 (90% CI: 6.93, 18.78) for $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$
1299 and 16.11 (90% CI: 9.60, 26.02) for $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$, while for lung cancer incidence, 20.41
1300 (90% CI: 11.47, 36.04) for $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 27.55 (90% CI: 15.44, 48.61) for $s_s = 2.2 \times$
1301 10^{-3} d^{-1} .

1302 (121) Gillies et al. (2017) examined the effect of external irradiation upon lung cancer risk
1303 in the Mayak workforce. For lung cancer mortality, the ERR/Gy (using the $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$
1304 solubility assumption) was 0.38 (90% CI: 0.22, 0.58), while for lung cancer incidence it was
1305 0.30 (90% CI: 0.12, 0.54); the risk estimates obtained using the $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ solubility
1306 assumption were little different.

1307 (b) *Liver cancer*

1308 (122) Dose-response analyses utilising the Mayak Doses-2005 system were reported by
1309 Sokolnikov et al. (2008) with a linear function providing an adequate fit. The ERR/Gy for
1310 plutonium dose to the liver differed significantly by sex, and was 2.6 (95% CI: 0.7 to 6.9) for
1311 males and 29 (95% CI: 9.8 to 95) for females. The association was only apparent for plutonium
1312 liver doses in excess of 3 Gy. There was no evidence that the ERR/Gy depended on attained
1313 age.

1314 (c) *Bone cancer*

1315 (123) Sokolnikov et al. (2008) reported a significant dose-response for bone cancer based
1316 on bone surface doses from Doses-2005. However, the evidence for a bone cancer dose-
1317 response relied on only three deaths with doses exceeding 10 Gy under the Mayak Doses-2005
1318 system. The doses for these workers under Doses-2005 were 18 Gy (male), 31 Gy (female) and
1319 69 Gy (female). All three deaths occurred before age 55 years.

1320 (d) *Leukaemia*

1321 (124) Shilnikova (2003) conducted analyses of cancer mortality in the cohort of about
1322 21,500 workers hired at the main and auxiliary plants between 1948 and 1972. Plutonium body
1323 burden estimates were used for monitored workers and a surrogate index of plutonium exposure
1324 was used for unmonitored workers. The analyses for leukaemia mortality indicated a clear
1325 dose-response relationship for external dose, but there was no evidence of a dose-response for
1326 plutonium dose.

1327 (125) Leukaemia incidence risk among 22,373 Mayak workers was analysed by Kuznetsova
1328 et al. (2016). Leukaemia risk clearly depended on the dose from external exposure, but showed
1329 no significant response to the dose from plutonium-emitted alpha-particles to the bone marrow
1330 or a raised risk in unmonitored workers from the most hazardous plutonium facilities in the
1331 early years of operations at Mayak.

1332 (126) Although leukaemia mortality and incidence in the Mayak and Sellafield workforces
1333 was part of the EU SOLO study, the results of the leukaemia component of this study have yet
1334 to be published.

1335 *(e) Other cancers*

1336 (127) Cancer incidence was analysed to investigate the association between doses from
1337 external gamma-ray and internal plutonium exposures and solid cancers risk other than lung,
1338 liver and bone cancers (cancer sites strongly related to plutonium deposition) (Hunter et al.,
1339 2013). The MWC included 22,366 workers first employed between 1948 and 1982. A total of
1340 1447 cases of other solid cancers were registered in the follow-up period until 2004. A weak
1341 association was found between cumulative dose from external gamma rays and the incidence
1342 of solid cancers other than lung, liver and bone (ERR/Gy = 0.07; 95% CI: 0.01–0.15), but this
1343 association lost its significance after adjusting for internal plutonium dose (ERR/Gy = 0.06;
1344 95% CI: -0.01, 0.14). There was no significant association with plutonium liver dose (ERR/Gy
1345 = 0.10; 95% CI: -0.02, 0.26) or with potential plutonium exposure in unmonitored workers.
1346 The authors concluded that their analysis did not provide evidence of an increased risk of
1347 plutonium exposure for solid cancers other than lung, liver and bone cancers (Hunter et al.,
1348 2013).

1349 (128) Mortality from solid cancers other than lung, liver and bone was analysed by
1350 Sokolnikov et al. (2015a). The cohort under study included 25,757 workers from main (reactor,
1351 radiochemical and plutonium production) as well as auxiliary (water treatment and mechanical
1352 repair) plants. The analyses used the MWDS-2008 and an extended follow-up until 2008. Using
1353 an ERR approach it was demonstrated that a linear dose-response with exposure to external
1354 gamma rays provided the best fit to the data: ERR/Gy = 0.16 (95% CI: 0.07, 0.26) when
1355 unadjusted for plutonium exposure and ERR/Gy = 0.12 (95% CI: 0.03, 0.21) when adjusted
1356 for plutonium dose and monitoring status. Cancer of the oesophagus was notably raised in
1357 relation to external dose: ERR/Gy = 1.26 (95% CI: 0.36, 3.27). The background of other solid
1358 cancer mortality rate was clearly higher among those who had been monitored for plutonium
1359 (RR 1.16, 95% CI 1.11 – 1.39) compared to workers not monitored for plutonium, and when
1360 this difference with respect to monitoring status was taken into account, the dose response
1361 using plutonium liver dose was not statistically significant. The authors concluded that while
1362 there was some evidence of an excess risk associated with inhalation of ²³⁹Pu for mortality
1363 from solid cancers other than lung, liver or bone, this may have been largely due to factors
1364 related to the selection of subjects for plutonium monitoring (Sokolnikov et al., 2015a). A
1365 subsequent study (Sokolnikov et al., 2017) found no evidence that exposure to plutonium
1366 aerosols significantly affected the risk associated with external exposure.

1367 **2.3.2. Other Plutonium Worker Cohorts**

1368 *2.3.2.1. Description of epidemiological studies*

1369 (129) Table 2.5 summarises the characteristics of the cohort and case-control studies
1370 allowing quantification of cancer risks based on individual estimates of plutonium exposure,
1371 using measurements or job-exposure matrices.

1372

Table 2.5. Summary of studies of occupational exposure to plutonium and cancer among workers other than the Mayak workforce.

Reference	Country, Site	Type of Study	Health Indicator	Type of Work	Population Characteristics	Person-Years (mean duration of follow-up)	Exposure monitoring	
							External	Internal
Omar et al. (1999)	UK Sellafield	Cohort	Mortality/ Incidence	Production and nuclear fuel reprocessing and storage (Pu alpha, ²⁴¹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Am)	10,382 monitored for external or internal radiation (5203 monitored for Pu) 3937 never monitored (19% female)	415,432 (29.0)	Recorded exposure	Urine measurements for Pu
Wing et al. (2000)	US Hanford, Los Alamos/Zia, Oak Ridge National Lab, Savannah River	Case-Control Multiple Myeloma	Mortality	Nuclear sites with potential for external exposure, absence of major dust exposure (Pu, Sr, ³ H)	98 cases, 391 controls matched on age at death (18% female)	n.a.	Recorded exposure to gamma, neutrons; missing doses assumed unexposed	Urine/faecal bioassays for U, Pu Sr, tritium; WBC
Brown et al. (2004)	US Rocky Flats	Case-Control Lung Cancer	Mortality	Chemical processing to Pu metal via Pu oxide; Pu rolling and machining (²³⁸ Pu, ²³⁹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Am, ²³⁴ U, ²³⁸ U)	180 cases, 720 controls matched on age, sex, birth year	n.a.	Recorded exposure to gamma, neutrons; missing doses imputed	Urine measurements for Pu, U; lung counts of Pu, U; ²⁴¹ Am as fraction of ²³⁹ Pu and ²⁴¹ Pu intake
McGeoghegan et al. (2003)	UK Sellafield	Cohort	Mortality/ Incidence	Pu by production and nuclear fuel reprocessing and	Female workers: 837 plutonium workers, 1587 other rad workers, 3194 non-rad workers	142,337 (22.3)	Recorded exposure at site plus other sites	Urine measurements for Pu

Reference	Country, Site	Type of Study	Health Indicator	Type of Work	Population Characteristics	Person-Years (mean duration of follow-up)	Exposure monitoring	
							External	Internal
Atkinson et al. (2004)	UK UKAEA	Cohort	Mortality	storage (Pu alpha, ²⁴¹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Am) Production and nuclear fuel reprocessing and storage (Pu-alpha, ²⁴¹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Am)	51,367 (29% female) Age at entry (29.0)	1,371,153 (26.7)	Recorded exposure to x, gamma neutrons, tritium at site plus other sites	Record indicating internal radiation monitoring - any, Pu
Wing et al. (2004); Wing and Richardson (2005)	US Hanford	Cohort	Mortality	Pu chemical separation and fuel fabrication, nuclear reactor research and development	3066 routine Pu exposure 8266 non-routine Pu exposure 15,058 unexposed	n.a.	Recorded exposure to gamma and tritium at site; missing doses imputed	In vivo monitoring Y/N; Pu worker with routine exposure, non-routine exposure, unexposed based on job title, work area, and time period
Schubauer-Berrigan et al. (2007)	US Hanford, Los Alamos/Zia, Oak Ridge National Lab,	Case Control Chronic myeloid and acute	Mortality	Nuclear sites with potential for external exposure, absence of major dust exposure (Pu)	206 non-CLL leukaemia cases, 823 controls	n.a.	Recorded exposure to photons, tritium, neutrons at site and other sites;	Urine monitoring for Pu

Reference	Country, Site	Type of Study	Health Indicator	Type of Work	Population Characteristics	Person- Years (mean duration of follow-up)	Exposure monitoring	
							External	Internal
	Savannah River, Portsmouth Naval Shipyard	leukaemi a					occupational medical x-rays	
Gillies and Haylock (2014)	UK Sellafield	Cohort	Mortality/ Incidence	external radiation workers, internal radiation workers and non-radiation workers	64,956 workers employed between 1946 and 2002, followed up to 2005	1,894,069	personal dosimeters, usually film badges	Any biological sample for Pu, U or ³ H monitoring
Gillies et al. (2017)	UK Sellafield	Cohort	Mortality/ Incidence	Production and nuclear fuel reprocessing and storage (alpha, ²⁴¹ Pu, ²⁴¹ Am)	23,443 workers employed by BNFL, UKAEA or the MoS between 1947 and 2002 who were ever employed at the Sellafield site and have been monitored for radiation exposure	602,311 (25.7)	Regular monitoring based on individual film badges; archived data adjusted to account for historical practices and converted to organ doses	Regular urine monitoring for Pu for all persons who worked in areas where contact with Pu was possible

Reference	Country, Site	Type of Study	Health Indicator	Type of Work	Population Characteristics	Person-Years (mean duration of follow-up)	Exposure monitoring	
							External	Internal
Grellier et al. (2017)	Europe UK (BNFL, AWE, UKAEA), France (CEA, AREVA), Belgium (SCK-CEN, Belgo-nucléaire, Belgoprocess)	Case Control Lung cancer	Mortality	Nuclear research, waste treatment, fuel production/reprocessing, construction/ operation of experimental reactors, nuclear weapons production (alpha, Pu, U)	Workers employed for at least 1 year and monitored for internal exposure to Pu and/or U through urinalysis 553 cases / 1333 controls	n.a.	Individual annual external dose estimates based on personal dosimeters	Doses reconstructed from bioassay data (urinalysis, fecal analysis, in vivo monitoring) using a common methodology

1375 *UK studies*

1376 (130) The studies of Omar et al. (1999), McGeoghegan et al. (2003) and Gillies and Haylock
1377 (2014) reported on cancer mortality and incidence among Sellafield workers. Omar et al.
1378 (1999) included 14,319 male and female workers. They classified 5203 workers as plutonium
1379 workers because urine samples for plutonium monitoring were available for them, among
1380 which there were 839 females. Two methods were used to assess plutonium uptake for these
1381 workers: individual assessments and standard assessments. For the 993 workers involved in an
1382 exposure incident or compensation claim, individual assessments were done by a health
1383 physicist using urine assays, full work history records and the circumstances of known acute
1384 exposure incidents. Standard assessments were done for 3616 workers using urine assays and
1385 assuming plutonium exposure started 6 months prior to the date of first urine sample and ended
1386 on the date of the last sample. No assessment was done for the remaining 594 workers who
1387 were known to have been potentially exposed to plutonium but had limited or no usable urine
1388 data. Organ/tissue doses were calculated for the 4609 workers with adequate plutonium urine
1389 monitoring records; these plutonium doses were added to external doses in the analyses of
1390 trends of risk with cumulative dose, but separate analyses in terms of plutonium dose only were
1391 not conducted. McGeoghegan et al. (2003) restricted their study to 5618 female workers of
1392 whom 837 were identified as plutonium workers. Among these 837 women, 643 had at least 5
1393 urine samples so that estimates of assessed organ/tissue-specific plutonium doses could be
1394 calculated. Detectable plutonium burdens were found for 360 workers. A detailed description
1395 of how the organ/tissue-specific plutonium doses were calculated for the Sellafield workers
1396 can be found in Section 2.2.4. Gillies and Haylock (2014) calculated SMRs for 12,272
1397 Sellafield workers monitored for exposure to plutonium and followed up to the end of 2005.
1398 For these Sellafield worker studies, the SMRs for plutonium workers were calculated and also
1399 compared to those for other Sellafield workers.

1400 (131) Atkinson et al. (2004) studied mortality among 51,397 UKAEA workers. The effect
1401 of plutonium exposure was evaluated by stratifying workers into ever/never monitored for
1402 plutonium based on the presence or absence of records documenting a worker being monitored
1403 for plutonium exposure. Cumulative external radiation exposure included exposure at the study
1404 site plus other sites when the exposure was known and occurred prior to employment at the
1405 site. In addition, the external exposure measures included tritium and neutron exposures and
1406 were adjusted for sub-threshold and missing readings. Plutonium-specific doses were not
1407 calculated.

1408 (132) The Sellafield worker cohort has also been analysed in the framework of the European
1409 Union SOLO project (Gillies et al., 2017) to study lung cancer and leukaemia mortality and
1410 incidence, and circulatory disease mortality, in the Mayak and Sellafield workforces. The SWC
1411 consisted of 23,443 radiation workers first employed during 1947-2002, of whom 12,192 were
1412 ever monitored for exposure to plutonium, including 1815 women. The period of follow-up
1413 was terminated at the end of 2005. Overall, there were 384 incident cases of, and 406 deaths
1414 from, lung cancer in the Sellafield workers. Among those monitored for plutonium exposure
1415 there were 220 incident cases of, and 225 deaths from, lung cancer. The ERR with respect to
1416 radiation dose, from both external gamma radiation and internal alpha radiation to the lung
1417 from plutonium, was estimated taking into account all of the available non-radiation factors:
1418 those affecting background rates were sex, attained age and birth cohort, while those affecting
1419 the radiation risk estimates were sex and attained age. Uncertainty surrounding the choice of
1420 the lung solubility parameter for plutonium nitrate led to two sets of lung doses from plutonium

1421 being generated for use in the analyses: that derived from Mayak autopsy cases ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4}$
1422 d^{-1}) and that derived from UK volunteer experiments ($s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} d^{-1}$). The leukaemia
1423 component of the SOLO study has yet to be reported.

1424 *US studies*

1425 (133) The cohort study of 26,389 Hanford workers employed for at least six months during
1426 1944-1978 (Wing et al., 2004) focused on mortality and length of employment in jobs with
1427 potential for plutonium exposure. Deaths before 1995 were identified. A job-exposure matrix
1428 was used to stratify each year of a worker's employment into one of 3 categories of potential
1429 for plutonium exposure: minimal, non-routine and routine. The 3-dimensional matrix was
1430 developed using facility information on job title, area/process and time period. The records for
1431 the 377 workers (1.4% of the workers studied) with documented systemic plutonium deposition
1432 were used to test the ability of the matrix to identify workers with documented contamination.
1433 The average length of follow up exceeded 22 years for the three groups where this information
1434 was available. Although these three groups are relatively large, the number of workers
1435 identified as exposed to plutonium was considerably less: among Hanford workers 3065
1436 individuals were identified as routinely exposed and 8266 as non-routinely exposed.

1437 (134) Wiggs et al. (1994) studied 15,727 white males employed for any length of time at
1438 Los Alamos during 1943-1977 and examined mortality rates to the end of 1990, particularly in
1439 relation to cumulative systemic plutonium deposition calculated from urinalysis results. The
1440 303 workers with a cumulative systemic plutonium deposition ≥ 74 Bq (when lagged by 10
1441 years) were compared to 3472 workers with plutonium depositions < 74 Bq. Voelz et al. (1997)
1442 studied 26 workers who were employed in the Manhattan Project at Los Alamos during 1944-
1443 1945, and were highly exposed to plutonium.

1444 (135) Wilkinson et al. (1987) studied 5413 white males employed for at least two years at
1445 Rocky Flats during 1952-1979. They examined mortality to the end of 1979, particularly in
1446 relation to cumulative systemic plutonium deposition calculated from urinalysis results.
1447 Mortality rates for workers with cumulative systemic plutonium depositions (lagged by 10
1448 years, or two years for leukaemia) < 74 Bq were compared with rates for workers with
1449 depositions ≥ 74 Bq, and for all cancers and lung cancers for depositions 74-184 Bq and ≥ 185
1450 Bq.

1451 (136) Three case-control studies conducted in the US considered various cancer outcomes.
1452 Wing et al. (2000) studied 98 cases (and 391 matched controls) of multiple myeloma mortality
1453 among workers hired before 1979 at four U.S. nuclear facilities (Hanford, Los Alamos, Oak
1454 Ridge and Savannah River) with a potential for external exposure and an absence of major
1455 radioactive dust exposure. Cause of death before 1991 (1987 for Hanford) was identified in a
1456 total of 115,143 workers. Bioassays of urine and faecal samples and whole-body counting
1457 records were used to stratify workers according to monitoring for internal radiation exposure,
1458 which included plutonium, uranium, strontium, and tritium. External exposure estimates
1459 included tritium and neutrons.

1460 (137) Schubauer-Berigan et al. (2007) conducted a case-control study of leukaemia
1461 excluding chronic lymphocytic leukaemia (non-CLL leukaemia) mortality (206 cases and 823
1462 controls) among workers at the same four U.S nuclear facilities as Wing et al. (2000) plus the
1463 Portsmouth Naval Shipyard. Cause of death before 1995 (1997 for Portsmouth) was identified
1464 among a total of 94,517 workers employed for at least 30 days before 1979 or 1978 (1975 for
1465 Savannah River) and monitored for exposure to radiation. Bone marrow doses were determined
1466 for each study member using external radiation exposure to photons, neutrons and tritium;

1467 occupational medical x rays; and plutonium urine measurements. Urinary excretion data were
1468 used to estimate potential systemic plutonium deposition. Four categories were defined based
1469 on the highest reading of plutonium excretion measured in mBq d⁻¹. Over half the cases (58%)
1470 and controls (54%) had no available bioassay records. Bone marrow doses were calculated
1471 using current ICRP biokinetic models and default parameters. Three assumptions were made:
1472 inhalation was the route of entry, intakes occurred 3 days before the first associated positive
1473 bioassay sample, and the solubility of the inhaled material was 50% Type M and 50% type Y
1474 (Daniels et al., 2006).

1475 (138) In their lung cancer mortality nested case-control study of 180 cases and 720 matched
1476 controls among 16,258 Rocky Flats workers employed for at least six months during 1952-
1477 1989, Brown et al. (2004) calculated dose to the lung using recorded external exposure to
1478 gamma radiation and neutrons, urine bioassays for uranium and plutonium, and lung counts for
1479 plutonium and uranium and their decay products, and inferred doses from ²⁴¹Am. For external
1480 doses, gamma and neutron doses were recorded as a combined dose. Missing doses for one or
1481 more years were imputed for 51.7% of cases and 58.9% of controls. For internal doses,
1482 effective intakes and annual equivalent doses were estimated using Code for Internal
1483 Dosimetry, version 1.3 which was based on *Publication 30*. Smoking histories were obtained
1484 from interviewing relatives (80% of histories), medical records and co-worker interviews;
1485 smoking information was obtained for 68% of cases and 84% of controls.

1486 *Combined analysis of Mayak and Sellafield Plutonium Workers (European Union SOLO*
1487 *project)*

1488 (139) To date, evidence of lung cancer and other cancer risks in relation to plutonium
1489 exposure have been mostly based on findings on the MWC. However, the scale of the
1490 exposures and the different dose assessment methodology used in the MWC meant that there
1491 was considerable uncertainty about whether the risks derived from this cohort could be
1492 extrapolated to low doses and were applicable to other cohorts. The SWC represents one of the
1493 few available companion cohorts with individual plutonium monitoring data available over a
1494 long follow-up period, with around 500,000 urine sample results available for over 12,000
1495 plutonium monitored workers, covering the low dose range. The MWC and SWC therefore
1496 represent complementary resources for studying the health effects associated with plutonium
1497 exposure. The combining of these cohorts using a unified dosimetry methodology has enabled
1498 the study of plutonium risks over a wider dose range than could be managed in the MWC alone
1499 (Gillies et al., 2017).

1500 (140) The combined cohort of Mayak and Sellafield workers includes 45,817 workers hired
1501 either in the main facilities of Mayak PA (that is reactor, radiochemical and plutonium
1502 production plants) in 1948 – 1982 or at Sellafield in 1947 – 2002. The pooled cohort includes
1503 a total of 1195 lung cancer deaths. Levels of plutonium intake in the MWC were much higher,
1504 the SWC data contributing mainly to the lower dose range.

1505 (141) Analyses in terms of both lung cancer mortality and incidence were conducted (Gillies
1506 et al., 2017). One particular feature of these analyses is that the alpha-particle dose to the lung
1507 was calculated twice, using different parameter values describing the rate of plutonium
1508 absorption from the lung (as explained in Section 2.3.3). This is due to dosimetry differences
1509 between the MWC and the SWC that could not be resolved in the timescale required for the
1510 epidemiological analyses.

1511 (142) Smoking information was available for MWC only, and so could not be used in the
1512 combined analysis, but from the analysis of the background (i.e. in absence of radiation

1513 exposure) lung cancer mortality rates it was clear that smoking rates in the SWC were lower
1514 than in the MWC.

1515 (143) The leukaemia component of the SOLO project has yet to be reported.

1516 *European combined analysis of Plutonium Workers (Alpha-Risk European Union project)*

1517 (144) In the EU-funded Alpha-Risk project (Bingham et al., 2017; Grellier et al., 2017), lung
1518 cancer and leukaemia mortality risks associated with internal exposure to uranium and
1519 plutonium were investigated through a case-control study, nested within radiation worker
1520 cohorts in the UK (AWE, UKAEA and BNFL cohorts), Belgium
1521 (SCK•CEN/Belgonucléaire/Belgoproces cohort) and France (CEA/COGEMA cohort). The
1522 case-control design allowed detailed dose reconstruction as well as the collection of individual
1523 data on potential confounders (Grellier et al., 2017).

1524 *2.3.2.2. Results by organ system*

1525 *Lung cancer*

1526 (145) Studies of lung cancer risk associated with plutonium exposure (other than Mayak
1527 workers) are summarised in Table 2.6.

1528

1529 Table 2.6. Summary of results of epidemiological studies of plutonium exposed populations (other than Mayak workers) for lung cancer risk.

Reference	Health Indicator	Observed Cases	Expected Cases	Mean Cumulative Dose (mSv)	Average ERR At 1 Sv	Other Risk Estimate
Omar et al. (1999)	Mortality	133	145.8	194 (Pu organ dose)	n.a.	no dose response with cumulative plutonium dose plus external radiation
Omar et al. (1999)	Incidence	81	85.5	194 (Pu organ dose)	n.a.	no dose response with cum Pu dose + external radiation
Brown et al. (2004)	Mortality	180 cases	720 controls	210 cases; 388 controls (lung dose)	-0.05 (95% CI -0.23-0.13) all workers; 0.13 (95% CI -0.18-0.43) employed 10-25yrs; 1.14 (95% CI 0.12-2.16) hired 1960-67	statistically significant increased risk cum lung dose ≥ 400 mSv; statistically significant dose-response with cumulative lung dose for employment 15-25 years; no effect with plutonium systemic deposition
McGeoghegan et al. (2003)	Mortality	2	2.00	23.3 external; 3.45 internal lung dose	n.a.	no dose response with cumulative plutonium dose % increase in mortality/year employed in routine plutonium jobs = 2.0 (SE=1.8); age<50 -1.0 (SE=2.7); age 50+ 7.1 (SE=3.4)
Wing et al. (2004, 2005)	Mortality	n.a.	n.a.	27.9 external	n.a.	age <55: 0.14 (90%CI <0-4.82); age 55+: 24.62 (90%CI 6.76-59.02) for external irradiation among plutonium workers.

Reference	Health Indicator	Observed Cases	Expected Cases	Mean Cumulative Dose (mSv)	Average ERR At 1 Sv	Other Risk Estimate
Gillies and Haylock (2014)	Mortality	225	204.8	N/A	N/A	SMR only calculated
Gillies and Haylock (2014)	Incidence	220	198	N/A	N/A	SIR only calculated
Gillies et al. (2017)	Mortality	406	n.a.	Pu organ dose (mGy) $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}, 5.5$ $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}, 1.9$	$s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}: \text{ERR/Gy}^* = 6.34$ (90%CI <-1.6; 18.8) $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}: \text{ERR/Gy}^* = 20.60$ (90%CI <-1.5; 58.6)	External: 0.2 (90%CI -0.3; 0.8)
Gillies et al. (2017)	Incidence	384	n.a.	Pu organ dose (mGy) $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}, 5.5$ $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}, 1.9$	$s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}: \text{ERR/Gy}^* = 8.14$ (90%CI -1.2; 21.2) $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}: \text{ERR/Gy}^* = 27.00$ (90%CI -2.1; 67.6)	External: 0.2 (90%CI -0.3; 0.8)

Reference	Health Indicator	Observed Cases	Expected Cases	Mean Cumulative Dose (mSv)	Average ERR At 1 Sv	Other Risk Estimate
Grellier et al. (2017)	Mortality	553 cases	1333 controls	Pu lung dose 5.1 mGy	EOR/Gy = 50 (90% 17, 106) adjusted for external radiation, socioeconomic status, and smoking	EOR/Gy = 11 (90% 2.6, 24) for total alpha lung dose (Pu+U), adjusted for external radiation, socioeconomic status, and smoking

1530 *at age 60

1531 *UK studies*

1532 (146) In the studies of Sellafield workers, the healthy worker effect was seen for both
1533 mortality and incidence (Omar et al., 1999; McGeoghegan et al., 2003; Gillies and Haylock,
1534 2014). The average lung dose from plutonium was 194 mSv and from the external radiation
1535 was 196.7 mSv. No dose response was observed with cumulative plutonium dose plus external
1536 radiation for lung cancer mortality or incidence among plutonium workers (Omar, 1999).
1537 McGeoghegan et al. (2003) failed to find a dose response with cumulative plutonium dose
1538 among female workers.

1539 (147) The EU SOLO project examined lung cancer mortality and incidence in the Sellafield
1540 workforce (Gillies et al., 2017); there were 384 incident cases of, and 406 deaths from, lung
1541 cancer.

1542 (148) For lung cancer mortality and incidence, there was no consistent pattern of
1543 significantly raised risks by plutonium lung dose group for either $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ or $s_s = 2.2$
1544 $\times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ dissolution rate, although point estimates of lung cancer ERR were positive for all
1545 dose groups for both mortality and incidence for both solubility assumptions. Estimates of
1546 ERR/Gy of lung dose from plutonium at age 60 years were non-significantly positive for both
1547 lung cancer mortality and incidence: for mortality, ERR/Gy was 6.34 (90% CI: <-1.6, 18.8) for
1548 $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 20.60 (90% CI: <-1.5, 58.6) for $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$; and for incidence,
1549 ERR/Gy was 8.14 (90% CI: <-1.21, 21.17) for $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 27.00 (90% CI: <-2.06,
1550 67.6) for $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$ (Gillies et al., 2017).

1551 (149) Lung cancer mortality and incidence were also examined with respect to external
1552 exposure. For lung cancer mortality, the ERR/Gy was 0.22 (90% CI: -0.25, 0.82) for $s_s = 2.5 \times$
1553 10^{-4} d^{-1} and 0.18 (90% CI: -0.27, 0.78) for $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$, while for lung cancer incidence,
1554 the ERR/Gy was 0.25 (90% CI: -0.23, 0.88) for $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 0.22 (90% CI: -0.26,
1555 0.84) for $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3}$. The pattern of these risk estimates was consistent with that obtained
1556 for the plutonium alpha-particle dose to the lung in the Sellafield workers: the ERR/Gy
1557 estimates were positive, but not significantly so (Gillies et al., 2017).

1558 *US studies*

1559 (150) In their study of Hanford workers, Wing et al. (2004) focused on workers in jobs with
1560 routine potential for plutonium exposure. They found a positive relationship between such jobs
1561 and risk of lung cancer: the increase in lung cancer mortality was 2.0% (S.E. = 1.8) for each
1562 year employed in a job with routine potential for plutonium exposure. The risk prior to age 50
1563 years was -1.0% (S.E. = 2.7) while the risk for age 50+ years was 7.1% (S.E. = 3.4).

1564 (151) Wiggs et al. (1994) studied workers at Los Alamos, particularly in relation to
1565 cumulative systemic plutonium deposition. For 303 workers with cumulative systemic
1566 plutonium deposition $\geq 74 \text{ Bq}$ (when lagged by 10 years), the mortality rate ratio for lung cancer
1567 with respect to 3472 workers with plutonium depositions $< 74 \text{ Bq}$, was 1.78 (95% CI: 0.79,
1568 3.99). Voelz et al. (1997) found 1 lung cancer death in the 26 Manhattan Project workers highly
1569 exposed to plutonium, less than that expected from national rates; the RR when compared to
1570 the lung cancer mortality rate among 876 unexposed Los Alamos male workers employed
1571 during 1944-1945 was 3.31 (95% CI: 0.44, 25).

1572 (152) Wilkinson et al. (1987) reported a significantly low SMR for lung cancer in the Rocky
1573 Flats workforce. The RR when the lung cancer mortality rate in plutonium exposed workers
1574 ($\geq 74 \text{ Bq}$ systemic deposition) was compared to unexposed workers ($< 74 \text{ Bq}$) was 1.43 (95%
1575 CI: 0.33, 4.65), but the RR in the highest exposed group ($\geq 185 \text{ Bq}$) was 0.63.

1576 (153) Brown et al. (2004) presented results from the lung cancer mortality nested case-
1577 control study of Rocky Flats workers. The risk of lung cancer with respect to internal lung dose
1578 (lagged by ten years) was reported. Odds ratios (adjusted for cumulative external dose, period
1579 of joining and employment duration) were elevated for all five non-zero categories of
1580 cumulative internal lung dose, with ORs being greatest for intermediate dose groups and
1581 significant for the middle 21-32 mGy category. There was a significant reduction of OR with
1582 length of employment duration. The ORs for two non-zero external dose categories were non-
1583 significantly less than 1.0. With a further adjustment for the number of years of non-zero
1584 internal lung dose (to address uncertainties in the dosimetry methodology) significantly
1585 elevated ORs were found for all five internal lung dose categories; there was a significant
1586 reduction in OR with increasing number of years of non-zero internal lung dose. Additionally
1587 adjusting for age at first estimate of lung dose for those workers with a non-zero internal lung
1588 dose reduced the ORs so that none was statistically significant, but the effect of age at first hire
1589 was significant (OR=1.05, O=98, 95%CI 1.01-1.10); this adjustment for age at first internal
1590 lung dose had the effect of notably increasing the ORs for the external dose categories, but
1591 neither OR was significantly different from 1.0. A statistically significant positive linear trend
1592 with internal lung dose was found for workers employed for 15-25 years ($p < 0.001$), but for
1593 those workers employed for <15 years or for >25 years ORs for most internal lung dose
1594 categories were less than 1.0 and none was significant. Brown et al. (2004) state that the
1595 inclusion of smoking data for 730 subjects with such information ‘did not confound by 10
1596 percent or greater the relation between cumulative lung dose and lung cancer’, but give no
1597 details.

1598 *Combined analysis of Mayak and Sellafield Plutonium Workers (European Union SOLO*
1599 *project)*

1600 (154) The EU SOLO project conducted a joint analysis of the Sellafield and Mayak cohorts.
1601 Analyses in terms of both lung cancer mortality and incidence demonstrated a clear effect of
1602 exposure to alpha-particles emitted by plutonium on both outcomes with the incidence ERR/Gy
1603 being somewhat higher than the mortality ERR/Gy. The pattern of the dose-response showed
1604 no indication of non-linearity or significant differences between cohorts, although the results
1605 were clearly dominated by the MWC data.

1606 (155) Trends in background age-related rates of lung cancer morbidity and mortality were
1607 comparable between the Sellafield and Mayak cohorts, but a difference was observed in
1608 variation in background by year of birth or the calendar period. However, information about
1609 smoking status was not available in the framework of this analysis and the differing smoking
1610 habits in the UK and the Russian Federation may well explain these differences in birth cohort
1611 effects.

1612 (156) The ERR associated with radiation dose, of both external gamma radiation and
1613 internal alpha-radiation from plutonium, was estimated taking into account all of the available
1614 non-radiation factors: those affecting background rates were cohort (i.e. MWC and SWC), sex,
1615 attained age and birth cohort, while those affecting the radiation risk estimates were sex and
1616 attained age. The pooled radiation risk analysis, in terms of the cumulative internal alpha-
1617 radiation dose to the lung from plutonium, revealed compatible ERR/Gy estimates to those
1618 obtained for the two cohorts separately.

1619 (157) Examination of the plutonium dose-response for lung cancer incidence found
1620 significantly increased risks at relatively low doses for the SWC, 2-5 and 5-10 mGy using
1621 Mayak lung solubility assumption ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$), and 1-2, 10-20 and ≥ 20 mGy using

1622 Sellafield lung solubility assumption ($s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$). In the MWC, an increased risk was
1623 only observed at relatively high doses (200-500 mGy using $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 50-100 mGy
1624 using $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$). As in previous MWC studies the plutonium dose-response was found
1625 to be linear across the whole dose range and the ERR/Gy point estimates were found to be
1626 consistent down to relatively low doses when restricting the range of plutonium dose included
1627 in the analysis. For example, in the incidence analysis a significant pooled ERR/Gy estimate
1628 was detectable at relatively low levels, 0.2 Gy when using $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ and 0.1 Gy when
1629 using $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$, with the ERR/Gy point estimates down to 0.05 Gy positive and
1630 consistent with the overall estimate.

1631 (158) Study of potential effect modifiers on the plutonium ERR/Gy such as, attained age,
1632 sex and age at first plutonium exposure, was hampered by the lack of power in the SWC. For
1633 MWC, and, as a consequence, for the pooled cohort, it was found that sex and attained age
1634 were significant factors affecting the value of the ERR/Gy estimate. Sex significantly modified
1635 the plutonium ERR/Gy estimate in the MWC with Mayak females having a risk 4 times higher
1636 than Mayak males for incidence and 2-3 times higher for mortality. The SWC male ERR/Gy
1637 estimate was compatible with that of the MWC males but the number of female lung cancers
1638 was very low (10 deaths, 8 incidences) in the SWC and models that allowed the ERR/Gy
1639 estimate to vary by sex within the SWC converged poorly. In relation to attained age, a
1640 declining pattern in the plutonium ERR/Gy estimate with increasing attained age was observed
1641 in both cohorts, and although the power to detect this effect in the SWC was lower, the scale
1642 of this effect was very similar in both cohorts (e.g. for lung cancer incidence using $s_s = 2.2 \times$
1643 10^{-3} d^{-1} the age effect was $\text{Exp}(-3.04 \times \log(\text{age}/60))$ for MWC and $\text{Exp}(-5.85 \times \log(\text{age}/60))$ for
1644 the SWC).

1645 *European combined analysis of Plutonium Workers (European Union Alpha-Risk project)*

1646 (159) Grellier et al. (2017) obtained a lung cancer mortality Excess Odds Ratio (EOR) per
1647 Gy of lung dose from plutonium for the BNFL workforce (median lung dose in 232 controls,
1648 0.85 mGy) of 48.8 (90% CI: <0, 195); these BNFL workers received their plutonium exposures
1649 at Sellafield. In comparison, in the SOLO project, Gillies et al. (2017) reported a lung cancer
1650 mortality ERR/Gy for Sellafield workers at an attained age of 60 years, using the $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3}$
1651 d^{-1} solubility assumption, of 20.6 (90% CI: <-1.5, 58.6). The ERR/Gy point estimates for the
1652 Sellafield workforce obtained from the SOLO and Alpha-Risk studies differ by a factor of
1653 greater than two, although it should be noted that lung doses will have been estimated on the
1654 basis of different dosimetry systems. These estimates are statistically compatible and also have
1655 wide confidence intervals that include 0 (i.e. are consistent with no excess risk).

1656 (160) Grellier et al. (2017) found a lung cancer mortality EOR/Gy of lung dose from
1657 plutonium for all workers included in the Alpha-Risk study (median lung dose in 463 controls,
1658 1.25 mGy) of 49 (90% CI: 16, 106). There was little variation in the EOR/Gy estimates when
1659 each contributing cohort was removed from the analysis: when the BNFL workforce was
1660 excluded the EOR/Gy becomes 50 (90% CI: 15, 117), and the lowest EOR/Gy estimate was
1661 obtained when the AWE cohort (median lung dose in 133 controls, 6.06 mGy) was removed to
1662 give 37 (90% CI: 0.18, 121).

1663 (161) An unusual finding of Grellier et al. (2017) was that the lung cancer mortality
1664 associated with external dose for the BNFL workforce (median dose in 960 controls, 38.84
1665 mGy) was borderline significantly negative, with $\text{EOR/Gy} = -0.46$ (90% CI: <0, 0.16). This
1666 compares with the equivalent external exposure ERR/Gy for the Sellafield workforce (all
1667 attained ages), obtained by Gillies et al. (2017) in the SOLO project using the $s_s = 2.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ d}^{-1}$

1668 ¹ solubility assumption (median external dose, 16.2 mGy), of 0.18 (90% CI: -0.27, 0.78). For
1669 all workers included in the Alpha-Risk study, the estimated lung cancer risk associated with
1670 gamma radiation dose (median dose in 1264 controls, 33.86 mGy) was EOR/Gy = -0.44 (90%
1671 CI: -0.6, 0.04), which contrasts with the strong positive association estimated with the
1672 plutonium alpha-particle lung dose: EOR/Gy 49 (90% CI: 16, 106) (median lung absorbed dose
1673 of 1.27 mGy) (Grellier et al., 2017).

1674 *Leukaemia, lymphatic and haematopoietic cancers*

1675 (162) For Sellafield, Omar et al. (1999) and McGeoghegan et al. (2003) both found that the
1676 plutonium workers had fewer deaths from, and incident cases of, leukaemia than expected
1677 compared to the national population, although Gillies and Haylock (2014) found that the rates
1678 of leukaemia deaths or cases were about the same as those of the national population. With a
1679 two-year lag, Omar et al. (1999) found no significant dose-response relationship between non-
1680 CLL leukaemia mortality or incidence and total (external plus plutonium) red bone marrow
1681 (RBM) dose, which averaged 51 mSv for plutonium workers. Among women, McGeoghegan
1682 et al. (2003) also failed to find a dose-response relationship for leukaemia risk with an average
1683 cumulative external dose of 23.3 mSv and an assessed internal lung dose of 3.45 mSv (taken
1684 as a surrogate for RBM dose from plutonium, which was not given).

1685 (163) Only one significant result was reported, that for combined lymphatic and
1686 haematopoietic cancers. Contrary to what they found for leukaemia, Omar et al. (1999) found
1687 a significant trend with cumulative plutonium plus external radiation dose for incidence of all
1688 lymphatic and haematopoietic cancers among plutonium workers using a lag of 0, 10 or 20
1689 years. Omar et al. (1999) reported that the association was also present for plutonium dose
1690 alone, the positive trend being due largely to two cases with cumulative plutonium doses
1691 >400mSv, cases of Hodgkin lymphoma and multiple myeloma.

1692 (164) Leukaemia mortality and incidence in the Sellafield workforce was also a subject of
1693 study in the EU SOLO project examining the combined Mayak and Sellafield cohorts.
1694 However, the leukaemia component of the SOLO study has yet to be reported.

1695 (165) In the USA, in their case-control study of non-CLL leukaemia, Schubauer-Berigan et
1696 al. (2007) found a positive relationship between leukaemia risk and total dose to the red bone
1697 marrow (ERR=4.0 per Sv, 95%CI -1.0-9.4), but it was not statistically significant. The average
1698 cumulative RBM dose of 30.6 mSv among cases was only slightly higher than that of 24.9 mSv
1699 among controls.

1700 (166) The component of the EU Alpha-Risk case-control study that examined leukaemia
1701 mortality has yet to be published.

1702 *Liver cancer*

1703 (167) Other studies (apart from the Mayak studies) have reported results related to liver
1704 cancer. Among 5203 Sellafield plutonium workers employed during 1947-1975 and followed
1705 up to 1992, Omar et al. (1999) found one death from liver and gallbladder cancer when 5.08
1706 deaths were expected from national rates (SMR=0.19, p<0.01). No incident cases (during 1971-
1707 1986) were reported while 3.13 were expected. In a later study, Gillies and Haylock (2014)
1708 found 15 deaths from, and 30 cases of, liver and gallbladder cancer among 12,272 plutonium
1709 workers employed at Sellafield during 1947-2002 and followed up to 2005, generating a non-
1710 significantly raised SMR of 102 and a SIR of 108. The ratio of the SMR with respect to that

1711 for workers monitored for exposure to external sources of radiation only was significantly
1712 raised ($p<0.05$) at 2.49, but the ratio of SIRs was non-significantly increased at 1.81.

1713 (168) In the USA, Wiggs et al. (1994) found 15 liver cancer deaths among 15,727 white
1714 male workers employed at Los Alamos, which was below the number expected from national
1715 rates, and none of these deaths occurred among 303 highly exposed plutonium workers. Of
1716 5413 white male workers at Rocky Flats, 3 deaths from liver and gallbladder cancer were found
1717 (a non-significantly raised SMR of 139), but none of these deaths occurred among plutonium
1718 workers with estimated cumulative systemic depositions (lagged by 10 years) of ≥ 74 Bq
1719 (Wilkinson et al., 1987).

1720 *Bone cancer*

1721 (169) Omar et al. (1999), McGeoghegan et al. (2003) and Gillies and Haylock (2014)
1722 reported results for bone cancer and found no deaths among Sellafield plutonium workers.
1723 Omar et al. (1999) and McGeoghegan et al. (2003) found no incident case of bone cancer, and
1724 Gillies and Haylock (2014) reported 2 cases. Because this is a relatively rare cancer, in effect
1725 no deaths or cases were expected among the women included in the study McGeoghegan et al.
1726 (2003), and only 1.1 deaths and less than one incident case were expected among the Sellafield
1727 workers included in the study of Omar et al. (1999). The 2 incident cases included in the study
1728 of Gillies and Haylock (2014) gave a SIR of 94.

1729 (170) In the USA, Voelz et al. (1997) reported a single death from bone cancer among 26
1730 white men who had been highly exposed to plutonium during the Manhattan Project at Los
1731 Alamos. However, the number of deaths expected from national rates among such a small
1732 number of men was very small, so that even one death represented a highly statistically
1733 significant excess ($p<0.01$). The cumulative dose to the bone surface from plutonium for this
1734 man was calculated to be 0.44 Gy. Wiggs et al. (1994) reported that this death was the only one
1735 before 1991 among 303 highly exposed plutonium workers from Los Alamos. Wilkinson et al.
1736 (1987) found no death from bone cancer in 5413 white male workers at Rocky Flats.

1737 *Cancers at other sites*

1738 (171) Apart from lung cancer, the only other noteworthy result for respiratory cancers was
1739 reported for pleural cancer. Among British UKAEA workers monitored for plutonium, the
1740 SMR for pleural cancer when exposure was lagged by 10 years was 392 (95%CI 106-768) and
1741 the mortality rate was significantly higher than for other radiation workers (RR=6.7; 95% CI:
1742 1.5, 28.5), but there was a (non-significant) negative trend with external radiation dose
1743 (Atkinson et al., 2004). Omar et al. (1999) found a statistically significant SMR of 471
1744 ($p<0.001$; O=8, E=1.70) for plutonium workers at Sellafield, but the rate ratio when this SMR
1745 was compared to the significantly ($p<0.05$) raised SMR of 390 for other radiation workers at
1746 Sellafield was a non-significant RR=1.15; no dose-response was found for pleural cancer
1747 mortality and cumulative plutonium dose combined with external radiation exposure. The
1748 average dose to soft tissue for plutonium workers was 1.7 mSv. Given the strong association
1749 between pleural cancer and exposure to asbestos, it seems likely that the raised SMRs are due
1750 to asbestos exposure rather than to plutonium exposure (Omar et al., 1999; Atkinson et al.,
1751 2004).

1752 (172) Among the UKAEA workers, Atkinson et al. (2004) reported an increased SMR for
1753 uterine cancer among female workers monitored for plutonium (SMR=669, 95%CI 134-1955).
1754 Restricting the uterine cancers to those of the endometrium increased the SMR to 1538 (95%CI

1755 173-5555) and the RR=56.6 (95%CI 8.3-infinity) when compared to other radiation workers;
1756 the number of deaths was 3 and 2, respectively. There was a (non-significant) negative trend
1757 with external dose.

1758 (173) For all Sellafield workers, Omar et al. (1999) reported a negative trend of all cancer
1759 mortality with cumulative plutonium effective dose plus external radiation dose assuming W
1760 class for plutonium. They found an elevated SMR of 144 ($p<0.05$) compared to the general
1761 population and an RR of 1.90 ($p<0.05$) among plutonium workers compared to other radiation
1762 workers for mortality from ill-defined and secondary cancers; no dose-response relationship
1763 was found for cumulative combined plutonium and external dose. Omar et al. (1999) reported
1764 a significant positive association between pancreatic cancer incidence and cumulative
1765 plutonium dose alone when the dose was lagged 10 years. Among female Sellafield workers,
1766 McGeoghegan et al. (2003) found a statistically significant increased rate ratio for mortality
1767 from all cancers in plutonium workers compared to other radiation workers. With the SMR for
1768 plutonium workers only slightly, and non-significantly, elevated (SMR=113), they attributed
1769 this excess to a deficit of cancers among the other radiation workers (SMR=51). Neither the
1770 SRR for all cancer incidence nor the RR when compared with the SRR for other radiation
1771 workers differed significantly from the null. No significant dose response was found with either
1772 cumulative plutonium dose or external radiation dose.

1773 (174) An increase in breast cancer among Sellafield workers was reported by both Omar et
1774 al. (1999) and McGeoghegan et al. (2003). Omar et al. (1999) found a statistically significant
1775 increase for mortality for plutonium workers based on 6 deaths, with the SMR=236 ($p<0.05$)
1776 compared to the general population and RR=7.66 ($p<0.01$) compared to other radiation workers.
1777 This elevated RR was driven by a deficit of breast cancer deaths among radiation workers
1778 (SMR=34, O=2, E=5.92, $p<0.05$). Mortality risk among plutonium workers did not vary
1779 significantly with cumulative plutonium dose to soft tissues plus external radiation dose. No
1780 significant excess was found for cancer incidence (SRR=121, O=4, E=3.32). In the study of
1781 McGeoghegan et al. (2003) of female Sellafield workers, similar results were found: the SMR
1782 was 197 (O=7, E=3.50) among plutonium workers while the RR decreased to 3.77 ($p<0.05$)
1783 but remained statistically significant. As in the study of Omar et al., there was a deficit of breast
1784 cancer deaths among the other radiation workers (SMR=54, O=5, E=9.3). For incidence, the
1785 SRR was 144 (O=10, E=6.9) and the RR was 3.34 ($p=0.013$), which again was driven by a
1786 deficit of incident cases among other radiation workers (SRR=69, O=12, E=17.3); no dose-
1787 response was seen with cumulative plutonium dose. McGeoghegan et al. (2003) noted that for
1788 one of the breast cancer deaths included in the study of Omar et al. (1999) as occurring in a
1789 plutonium worker, urine samples were only taken after the diagnosis (and were found to be
1790 below the detection limit), and that if this death was excluded the SMR was no longer
1791 significantly elevated (O=5, E=1.15).

1792 **2.4. Calculation of lung cancer lifetime risk**

1793 **2.4.1. Method of lifetime risk calculation**

1794 (175) Due to variations in the characteristics of the study populations (attained age, duration
1795 of follow-up), a direct comparison of ERR estimates obtained from different cohorts may be
1796 misleading. The calculation of the individual cumulated risk up to a given age in a specific
1797 exposure scenario can take into account such variations (Thomas et al., 1992). The cumulated
1798 risk, often called a lifetime excess risk, is obtained using:

- 1799 • A risk model derived from a representative epidemiological study, with or without
1800 modifying factors (such as attained age, age at exposure or time since exposure). Use of
1801 such a model enables estimation of risk for other populations including extrapolations
1802 outside the range considered by the epidemiological study (exposure level, sex, duration
1803 of follow-up, attained age).
- 1804 • Baseline reference rates for all-cause and lung cancer mortality or incidence. This allows
1805 calculation of the baseline lifetime risk of lung cancer in absence of exposure. Baseline
1806 rates are also part of the lifetime risk calculation when the risk model is expressed on a
1807 relative basis (i.e., ERR-based model).
- 1808 • A scenario of exposure based on a given intake history.

1809 (176) Lifetime excess risks can be estimated for either cancer incidence or mortality. We
1810 consider that the evidence reviewed in this report provides all elements needed to calculate
1811 lifetime risk of lung cancer mortality associated with plutonium exposure.

1812 (177) For the purposes of illustration, the lifetime risk of lung cancer death associated with
1813 a scenario of exposure to plutonium was calculated for a male worker. The lifetime duration is
1814 taken to be 90 years, as is generally considered for workers by the Commission. The method
1815 used is the calculation of the Lifetime Attributable Risk (LAR) as described in NRC (2005)
1816 and Thomas (1992). The LAR is calculated using the survival function for a population
1817 unexposed to radiation, and is a close approximation to the more general risk of exposure-
1818 induced death (REID) which is calculated using a survival function that accounts for deaths
1819 due to the same exposure to radiation for which risk is estimated.

1820 (178) Calculation of lifetime excess risk of lung cancer death was conducted by Sokolnikov
1821 et al. (2015b, 2017), using parameters presented by Gilbert et al. (2013), for a population of
1822 Russian males of working age (18 – 70 years) exposed to particularly high doses. We used here
1823 a similar approach, using updated dosimetric models and risk coefficients, based on unitary
1824 scenarios of plutonium exposure.

1825 2.4.1.1. Risk models

1826 (179) The most recent risk model derived from the cohort of Mayak workers was selected,
1827 quantifying the relationship between the radiation dose delivered to the lung due to plutonium
1828 intake and the ERR of lung cancer death. The model considers a linear relationship between
1829 dose and risk, with a strong decrease of this association (modifying effect) with increasing
1830 attained age. The model equation is:

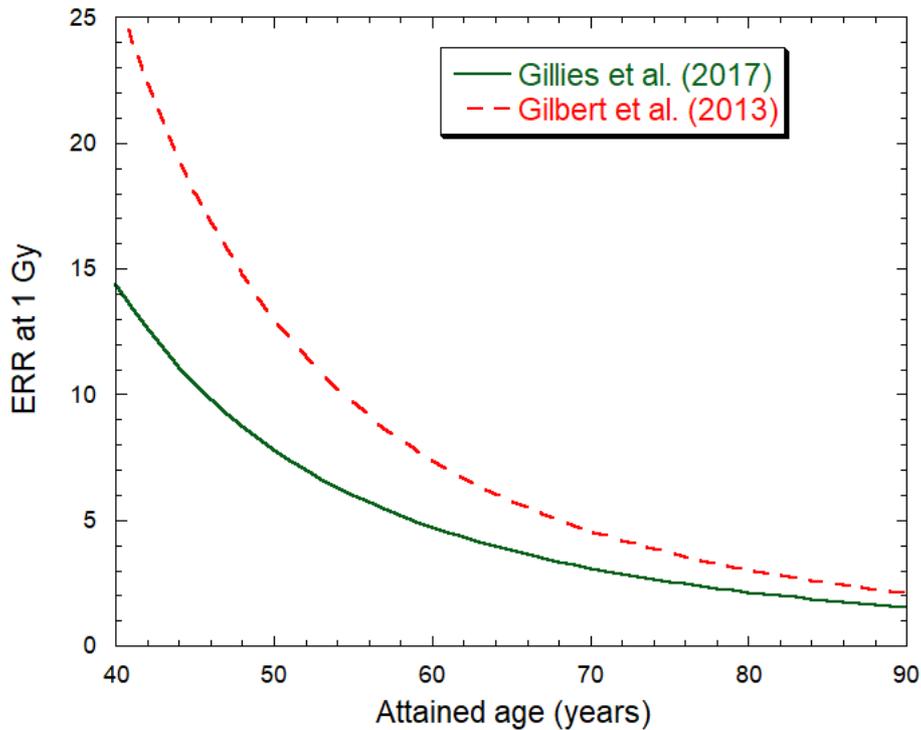
$$1831 \quad ERR = \beta \cdot d \cdot e^{(\alpha \cdot \ln(a/60))}$$

1832 (180) for a cumulated lung dose d (in Gy) at attained age a (in years), β being the ERR per
1833 Gy and α being the coefficient reflecting the modifying effect of age.

1834 (181) The model has been published by Gillies et al. (2017), and is based on plutonium lung
1835 dose estimated using the MWDS-2013 dosimetry system ($s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$). In this model, the
1836 estimated ERR for males at attained age 60 years was 4.74 per Gy (90% CI 3.53; 6.24) with
1837 modifying effect of attained age $\alpha = -2.74$ (95% confidence interval -4.51; -1.04). A 10-year
1838 lag time was considered between lung dose and lung cancer death.

1839 (182) The variation of the ERR per Gy with attained age for the Gillies model is illustrated
1840 in Fig. 2.2 and compared with the ERR per Gy obtained using a previous model obtained from
1841 the Mayak cohort analyses published by Gilbert et al. (2013). The Gilbert model was based on
1842 plutonium lung dose (lagged by 5 years) estimated using the older dosimetry system (MWDS-

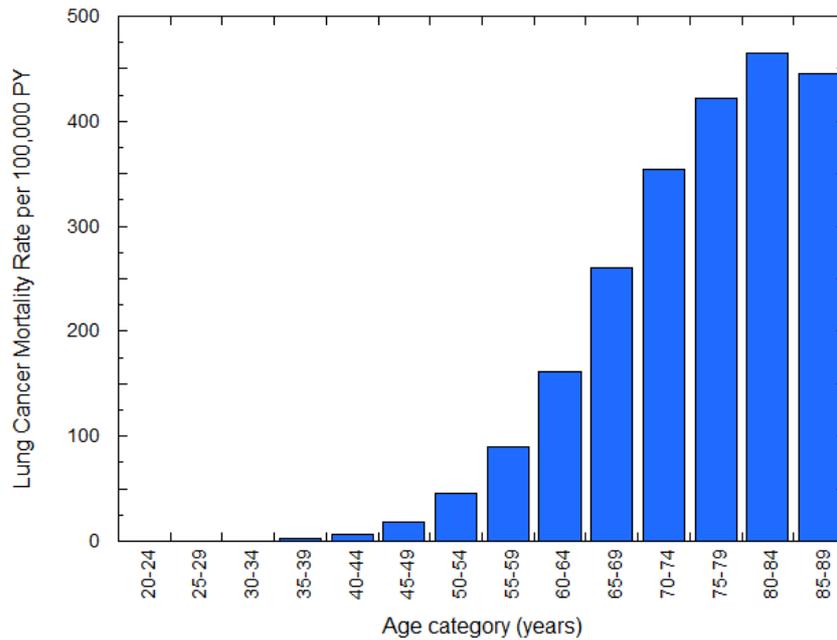
1843 2008). In that model, the estimated ERR for males at attained age 60 years was 7.4 per Gy
 1844 (95% CI 5 - 11), with modifying effect of attained age $\alpha = -3.1$ (95% CI -5.4; -0.8).



1845 Fig. 2.2. Variation of the Excess Relative Risk coefficient per Gy of plutonium lung dose with
 1846 attained age for males, according to (Gilbert et al., 2013) and to (Gillies et al., 2017).
 1847

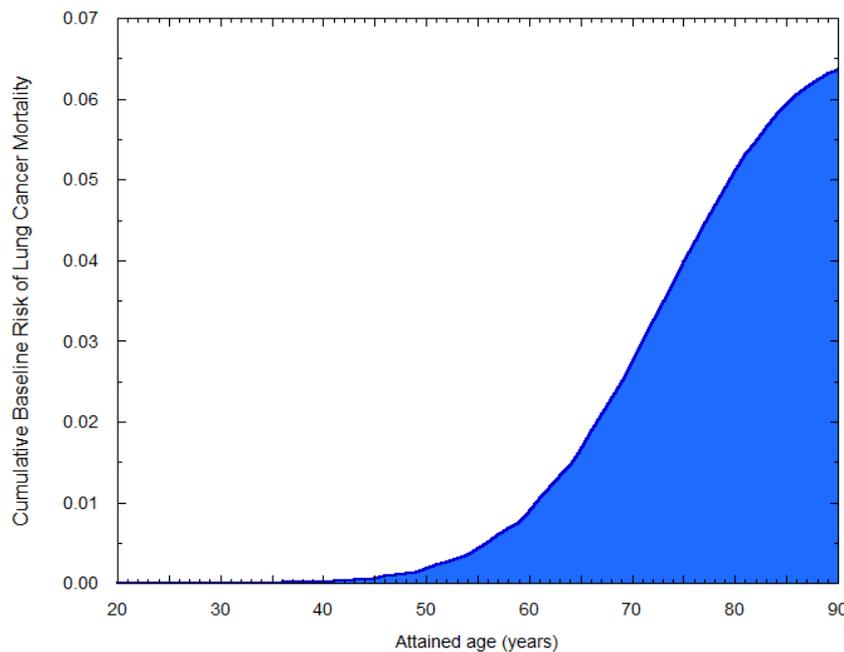
1848 *2.4.1.2. Reference rates*

1849 (183) The reference baseline rates used are those provided in *Publication 103* (ICRP, 2007),
 1850 for both general mortality and lung cancer mortality, for a Euro-American male population.
 1851 We used Euro-American male reference mortality rates to be coherent with the risk models that
 1852 were derived for Mayak workers. Fig. 2.3 shows the evolution of lung cancer baseline rates
 1853 over age; rates increase sharply after age 40-44 (7.19 deaths per 100 000 per year) up to age
 1854 80-84 (464.57 per 100 000 per year) and decrease afterward. Based on these rates, the
 1855 cumulated baseline risk from age 20 to 89 is 631 per 10,000 (Fig. 2.4).



1856
1857
1858

Fig. 2.3. Age-specific lung cancer mortality baseline rates for adult Euro-American males, according to (ICRP, 2007).



1859
1860
1861

Fig. 2.4. Age-specific cumulative lung cancer mortality baseline risk, weighted by the probability of survival, for adult Euro-American males.

1862 **2.4.2. Unitary plutonium Intake Scenarios**

1863 (184) To allow comparison of estimated lifetime risk values among different exposure
1864 situations, we considered four exposure scenarios corresponding to a total intake of 1 Bq of
1865 ²³⁹Pu as nitrate (moderately soluble) or oxide (relatively insoluble) forms, assuming either an
1866 acute intake or a chronic intake over 10 years. Plutonium intake was considered to occur at the

1867 age of 20 years for the acute scenario and from age 20 years to 29 years for the chronic scenario.
 1868 Annual absorbed doses to the lung were calculated from the time of intake up to the age of 89
 1869 years. These were calculated using *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019) dosimetry.
 1870 Characteristics of the scenarios are detailed in Table 2.7.

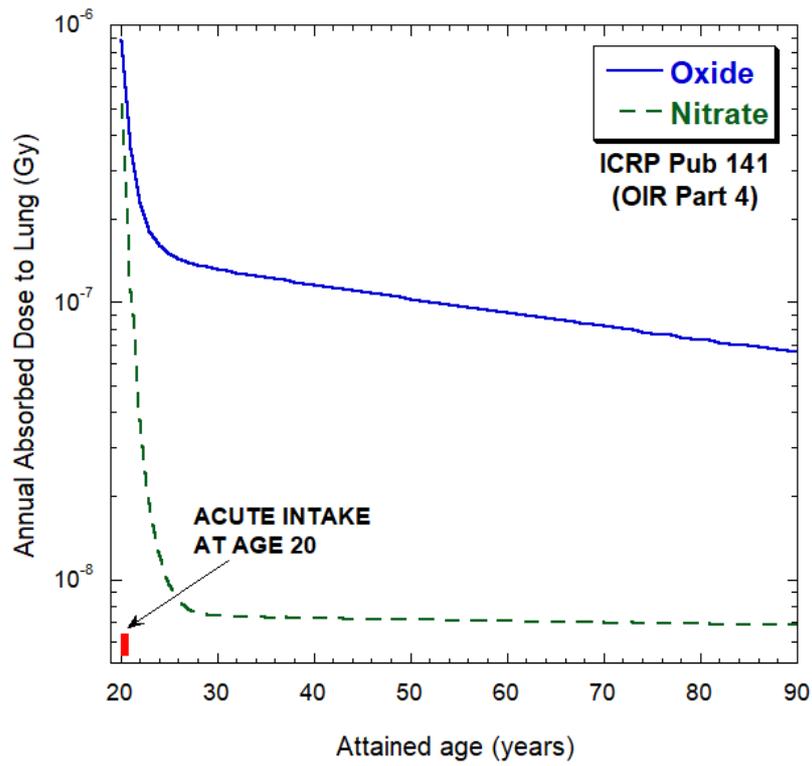
1871 (185) These scenarios for unit intake provide a basis for the estimation of lung doses for
 1872 different levels of exposure. For example, to calculate the dose for an acute intake of 1000 Bq
 1873 at the age of 20 years, the cumulated dose given in Table 2.7 is multiplied by 1000.

1874 (186) Figs. 2.5 and 2.6 present the distribution of annual lung dose over age for both acute
 1875 and chronic plutonium intake, for plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide, based on *Publication*
 1876 *141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019) dosimetry.

1877 Table 2.7. Characteristics of plutonium exposure scenarios for a total intake of 1 Bq of ²³⁹Pu assuming
 1878 either an acute intake or a chronic intake over 10 years. The absorbed dose to the lung committed over
 1879 70 years (i.e. from ages 20 to 89 years) was calculated for plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide based
 1880 on *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019).

	Age at intake (years)	Intake duration (years)	Intake rate (Bq/year)	Cumulated intake (Bq)	<i>Publication 141</i> (OIR Part 4) Lung dose* (μGy)
Acute intake					
Oxide	20	incidental	instantaneous	1	8.19
Nitrate	20	incidental	instantaneous	1	1.22
Chronic intake					
Oxide	20 – 29	10	0.1	1	7.85
Nitrate	20 – 29	10	0.1	1	1.19

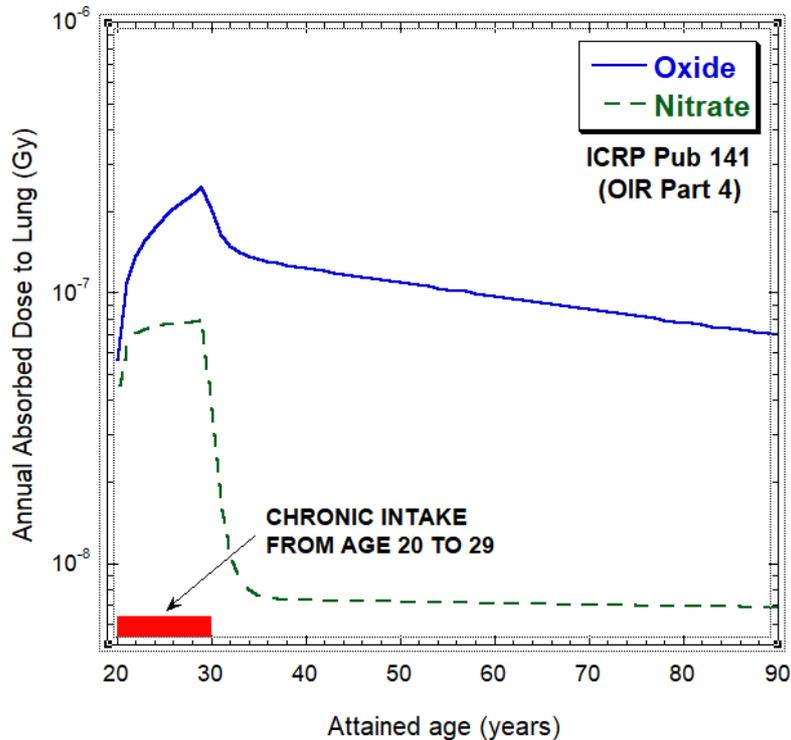
1881 *Total dose cumulated from age 20 to age 89 years (i.e. over 70 years)
 1882



1883
 1884 Fig. 2.5. Annual lung dose as a function of attained age for acute intake of 1 Bq of ²³⁹Pu at age 20 years,
 1885 for plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide, calculated based on *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP,
 1886 2019).

1887

1888



1889

1890

1891

1892

Fig. 2.6. Annual lung dose as a function of attained age for a total chronic intake of 1 Bq of ^{239}Pu , for plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide, calculated based on *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019). The exposure period is 10 years from age 20 to 29 years.

1893

2.4.3. Results of lifetime risk estimates for unitary plutonium intake scenarios

1894

1895

1896

1897

(187) Lifetime risks of lung cancer mortality for each plutonium exposure scenario (acute vs chronic intakes and oxide vs nitrate) have been estimated using the most recent risk model derived from the epidemiologic studies of Mayak workers (Table 2.8), and based on lung doses derived using *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4) dosimetry.

1898

1899

1900

1901

(188) For a fixed total intake of 1 Bq, the cumulated doses to lung tissues from low solubility compounds (e.g. plutonium oxide) are higher than doses from compounds with higher solubility (e.g. plutonium nitrate). In the scenarios described in this section (Table 2.7), doses vary by more than a factor of 2 between the lower and higher solubility compounds.

1902

1903

1904

1905

1906

(189) The lifetime risk estimates for the plutonium oxide and nitrates (Table 2.8) differ by a factor of 2 or less. The Gillies et al. (2017) risk model is linear with dose, but it also accounts for the dependency of risk on attained age. Since the lung doses vary with age (Figs. 2.5 and 2.6), differences between risks for different compounds do not entirely reflect the differences between total cumulated doses.

1907

1908

1909

1910

1911

1912

(190) It is concluded that it is now possible to estimate the lifetime risk of lung cancer attributable to plutonium exposure. Uncertainties associated with exposure reconstruction are very important, and different types of plutonium compounds can lead to very different cumulated doses (section 2.2.5). Reliable lifetime risk estimates can be achieved by good characterisation of the intake conditions (duration, timing, activity levels, and chemical form of compound).

1913 Table 2.8. Lifetime risk of lung cancer mortality for scenarios with a total plutonium intake of 1 Bq,
 1914 assuming either acute intake or chronic intake, of either plutonium nitrate or plutonium oxide, calculated
 1915 based on *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4; ICRP, 2019) to calculate lung dose, and the risk model from
 1916 Gillies et al. (2017).

	Baseline risk of lung cancer death* (deaths per 10,000)	Excess risk of lung cancer death (deaths per 10,000)	Excess risk of lung cancer death per Gy (deaths per 10,000)
Acute intake			
Oxide	631	0.012	1425
Nitrate	631	0.0021	1718
Chronic intake			
Oxide	631	0.011	1351
Nitrate	631	0.0020	1691

1917 * Euro-American males (ICRP, 2007)

1918 **2.5. Discussion**

1919 **2.5.1. Summary of risk estimation**

1920 (191) Strengths of the Mayak worker cohort include over 50 years of follow-up, reasonably
 1921 complete mortality data, incidence data for residents of Ozyorsk, estimates of annual plutonium
 1922 and external doses for individual workers, and a wide range of doses.

1923 (192) An important limitation of the Mayak data is that despite extensive efforts by
 1924 dosimetrists, plutonium dose estimates are subject to large uncertainties. As noted in section
 1925 2.3.1, for around two-thirds of the workers who had plutonium monitoring data and were
 1926 included in the most recent analyses, plutonium dose estimates were based on only one or two
 1927 bioassay measurements. Thus, plutonium doses are subject to large measurement errors, which
 1928 are known to bias estimated risk coefficients toward zero if no adjustment is made. Additional
 1929 sources of uncertainty in plutonium doses are discussed in section 2.3.5. It is hoped that in
 1930 future, these uncertainties will be quantified in a way that allows them to be accounted for in
 1931 dose-response analyses. Further, plutonium monitoring was only carried out for ~40% of
 1932 workers who could have potentially been exposed to significant quantities of plutonium, so that
 1933 surrogate measures of plutonium exposure have had to be developed for these workers.

1934 (193) Most plutonium risk estimates were based on a mix of males and females and of
 1935 smokers and non-smokers. Since most Mayak worker lung cancers occurred in male smokers,
 1936 risk estimates for females and non-smokers are very imprecise, limiting the usefulness of the
 1937 Mayak data for estimating risks in other populations. Even for estimating risks in male smokers,
 1938 estimates may not be fully appropriate as smoking data for the Mayak cohort do not include
 1939 data on rate (cigarettes per day) or duration of smoking.

1940 (194) Despite these limitations, the Mayak worker cohort is unique in providing reasonably
 1941 precise estimates of the plutonium dose-response for lung cancer and an opportunity to evaluate
 1942 the dose-response for other types of cancers, particularly liver and bone cancers.

1943 (195) Up to now, the results from studies of plutonium workers other than the Mayak cohort
 1944 have not provided any consistent indication of an increased risk for the target organs/tissues of
 1945 interest in respect of plutonium deposition, although the data are limited.

1946 (196) The analysis of Sellafield workers by Gillies et al. (2017) demonstrated no consistent
 1947 pattern of significantly raised risks by plutonium lung dose, although point estimates of lung
 1948 cancer ERR were positive for all dose groups for both mortality and incidence for both lung
 1949 solubility assumptions. The study of Grellier et al. (2017) found a significant positive
 1950 association between lung dose from plutonium alpha-particles and lung cancer mortality.

1951 **2.5.2. Comparison of studies**

1952 (197) Patterns of risk in the Mayak cohort can be compared with those identified in
 1953 underground hard-rock miners exposed to radon progeny (Marsh et al., 2014). For lung cancer,
 1954 the magnitude of the decline in the ERR/Gy with attained age observed in Mayak workers was
 1955 very similar to that based on eleven cohorts of underground miners analysed by the BEIR VI
 1956 committee (NRC, 1999). In contrast to data on the eleven cohorts evaluated in BEIR VI and to
 1957 more recent data from the Czech and French miner cohorts (Tomasek et al., 2008; ICRP, 2010a),
 1958 there was no evidence of a decline in risk with time since exposure.

1959 (198) Parallel analyses of data for Mayak workers and the Life Span Study (LSS) cohort of
 1960 Japanese Atomic Bomb survivors who were aged 15-60 years at exposure were conducted by
 1961 Gilbert et al. (2013). The Mayak worker risk estimates for plutonium exposure for males at age
 1962 60 years, expressed per Sv using a radiation weighting factor for alpha-particles of 20, was
 1963 0.35 (95% CI: 0.24 to 0.50), nearly identical to an estimate of 0.36 (95% CI: 0.04 to 0.78) based
 1964 on LSS mortality data or an estimate of 0.34 (95% CI: 0.05 to 0.72) based on LSS incidence
 1965 data. The ratios of female and male ERR estimates were also similar in the Mayak and LSS
 1966 cohorts. However, confidence limits for LSS-based estimates were wide and compatible with
 1967 much smaller or larger quality factors. The ERR in the LSS cohort, unlike that in the Mayak
 1968 worker cohort, did not show a decline with attained age. The above comparisons of Mayak and
 1969 LSS ERRs were based on analyses that included an attained age parameter that was
 1970 intermediate between estimates for the Mayak and LSS cohorts.

1971 (199) For lung cancer mortality at an attained age of 60 years in the male Mayak workforce,
 1972 the ERR/Gy of lung dose from plutonium using the $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ solubility assumption
 1973 was 4.74 (90% CI: 3.53, 6.24) (Gillies et al., 2017). This compares with the equivalent ERR/Gy
 1974 estimate obtained by Gilbert et al. (2013) of 7.4 (90% CI: 5.0, 11), although it should be noted
 1975 that Gilbert et al. (2013) lagged doses by 5 years whereas Gillies et al. (2017) lagged doses by
 1976 10 years, and that the lung dose estimates used by Gillies et al. (2017) were based on an updated
 1977 dosimetry system.

1978 (200) For lung cancer incidence at an attained age of 60 years in the male Mayak workforce,
 1979 the ERR/Gy of lung dose from plutonium using the $s_s = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ d}^{-1}$ solubility assumption
 1980 was 5.27 (90% CI: 3.83, 7.12) (Gillies et al., 2017). This compares with the equivalent ERR/Gy
 1981 estimates obtained by Labutina et al. (2013) of 7.1 (95% CI: 4.5, 10.9), although the lung dose
 1982 estimates used by Gillies et al. (2017) relative to those of Labutina et al. (2013) were based on
 1983 an updated dosimetry system.

1984 (201) The final estimates for lung cancer risk associated with plutonium lung dose derived
 1985 from the pooled MWC and SWC cohort analysis of Gillies et al. (2017) were within the range
 1986 ERR = 5-8 per Gy for males at age 60 years for both mortality and incidence and using both
 1987 lung solubility assumptions. These risk estimates are very similar in magnitude to those
 1988 obtained in previous studies of the Mayak workers.

1989 (202) Further, the lung cancer ERR/Gy estimated from the pooled MWC and SWC cohort
1990 in relation to external gamma-radiation were in the range 0.2-0.4 per Gy of gamma dose to the
1991 lung, which is similar to the results of past investigations of Mayak and Sellafield workers, and
1992 of other groups of persons exposed to low LET radiation.

1993 **2.5.3. Advantages and limitations**

1994 (203) The lack of consistency of results across studies is not surprising given the relatively
1995 small number of workers identified as plutonium workers in each study. With an average length
1996 of follow up in excess of 20 years for the cohort studies, there is adequate latency to identify
1997 cancers related to occupational exposure, but the small number of workers identified as
1998 plutonium workers coupled with the relatively low percentage of the cohort deceased
1999 diminishes the power of the studies.

2000 (204) The different studies used standard methods for analysis. Several considered only
2001 mortality data (Brown et al., 2004; Wing and Richardson, 2005; Grellier et al., 2017), but others
2002 also considered incidence (Omar et al., 1999; McGeoghegan et al., 2003).

2003 (205) Several studies did not provide estimates of dose-risk relationship for plutonium
2004 organ/tissue doses (Omar et al., 1999; McGeoghegan et al., 2003; Wing et al., 2004). Omar et
2005 al. (1999) and McGeoghegan et al. (2003) calculated organ/tissue dose estimates based on
2006 monitoring for plutonium with and without inclusion of external radiation exposure, but did
2007 not present any risk estimates based on these plutonium dose estimates. Instead, results from
2008 the analysis of trends with plutonium dose combined with external dose were presented. The
2009 remaining studies by Wing et al. (2000, 2004) and Atkinson et al. (2004) stratified the worker
2010 cohort based on the presence or absence of monitoring for plutonium exposure. Most of these
2011 studies estimated risks for plutonium workers in terms of external radiation doses, although the
2012 relevance of these estimates with respect to plutonium exposures is questionable given the
2013 noteworthy differences in the data and methods used to determine external radiation exposure.

2014 (206) The estimates of ERR/Gy, for both external and internal plutonium exposure, obtained
2015 by Gillies et al. (2017) in the pooled MWC and SWC cohort show comparability of risks
2016 between those cohorts which suggests that the pooling of cohorts is acceptable, leads to
2017 increased statistical power and allows the study of a wider range of doses.

2018 (207) To date the only firm evidence of cancer risks in relation to plutonium exposure has
2019 been based on findings from studies of the MWC. However, the scale of the exposures and the
2020 different dose assessment methodology used in the MWC mean that there is considerable
2021 uncertainty about whether the risks derived from this cohort could be extrapolated to low doses
2022 and are applicable to other cohorts. The SWC represents one of the few available companion
2023 cohorts with individual plutonium monitoring data available over a long period: around
2024 500,000 urine sample results available for over 12,000 plutonium monitored workers covering
2025 the low dose range. The MWC and SWC therefore represent complimentary resources for
2026 studying the health effects associated with plutonium exposure. The combining of these cohorts
2027 within a unified dosimetry methodology has enabled the study of plutonium risks over a wider
2028 dose range than could be managed using the MWC alone.

2029 (208) The results obtained in the pooled MWC and SWC cohort suggest that the estimated
2030 lung cancer risks are applicable to other cohorts, as comparable risks associated with plutonium
2031 exposure were found in the two contributing cohorts. However, at the present time the power
2032 to detect risks in the SWC is relatively low and hampered by the large uncertainty surrounding
2033 dose assessments based on early urine sample results. In the MWC, the power to detect effects
2034 is high across the mid to high dose range but the power to detect effects at low doses is

2035 hampered by the relatively high limit of detection in place in MWC for a large proportion of
2036 follow-up. For the MWC the power to detect effects at low dose could potentially be improved
2037 by the addition of post-1982 workers into the cohort, or by the reconstruction of doses for those
2038 workers who were potentially exposed to high levels of plutonium but were not monitored. The
2039 power to detect effects in the SWC could be improved by extending follow-up, which would
2040 increase the data for the sub-cohort of Sellafield workers whose dose assessments are based on
2041 high quality sample results, and by efforts to improve the dose assessments for early Sellafield
2042 workers, and through the creation of a plutonium job-exposure matrix (Riddell et al., 2019; de
2043 Vocht et al., 2019).

2044 **2.5.4. Relative biological effectiveness of plutonium for lung cancer**

2045 (209) The relative biological effectiveness (RBE) of different types of ionising radiation,
2046 the ratio of the absorbed doses of two types of radiation that produce the same level of a
2047 specified effect as estimated largely from experimental studies on cells or animals, are the basis
2048 for the radiation weighting factors (w_R) recommended by the Commission (*Publication 103*)
2049 for the purposes of radiological protection. The recently published Mayak studies on risk from
2050 plutonium exposures, and the lifetime risk estimates presented in section 2.5, can be used to
2051 gauge the RBE of alpha-particles emitted by plutonium, in particular, and of alpha-particles, in
2052 general. For alpha particles, *Publication 103* recommends a radiation weighting factor (w_R) of
2053 20 for the calculation of equivalent and effective doses for radiological protection purposes.

2054 (210) The ERR/Gy values obtained by Gillies et al. (2017) in the pooled MWC and SWC
2055 cohort for both external and internal plutonium exposure allow an estimation of relative
2056 biological effectiveness (RBE) for alpha-particles emitted from plutonium and the resulting
2057 risk of lung cancer: the point estimate obtained from this investigation is within the range of
2058 10-30, which can be considered, in view of uncertainties in both the estimation of risk itself
2059 and of dose measurements and estimation, as a broad confirmation of the appropriateness of
2060 the value currently adopted in radiological protection as the radiation weighting factor for
2061 alpha-particles of 20.

2062 (211) In this section we investigate the biological effectiveness of plutonium alpha particles
2063 relative to high energy photons by comparing the lifetime risks of lung cancer mortality for
2064 plutonium exposures estimated using the Gillies et al. (2017) risk models from the Mayak
2065 workers (section 2.4.1) with lifetime risks of lung cancer mortality based on risk models
2066 derived from Life Span Studies (LSS) of the Japanese atomic bomb survivors. In this exercise,
2067 the reference radiation for comparing the health effects of plutonium is high-energy photons
2068 (i.e., alpha-particles relative to gamma-rays) and the health endpoint is lung cancer mortality.
2069 The biological effectiveness of alpha particles is estimated as the ratio of the lifetime risk from
2070 exposure to plutonium to the lifetime risk from an exposure to high energy photons described
2071 by annual absorbed doses to lung (Gy) identical to those estimated for each of the plutonium
2072 intake scenarios described in section 2.4.2.

2073 (212) The lifetime risk from exposure to high-energy photons has been estimated using the
2074 risk model for lung cancer mortality for the LSS cohort reported by Ozasa et al. (2012). The
2075 LSS included 86,611 subjects with a follow-up period from a 1950–2003. Weighted doses to
2076 LSS cohort members were estimated using the DS02 dosimetric system, based on the gamma
2077 dose plus a small contribution from exposure to neutrons. The dose-response for lung cancer
2078 mortality has been derived using estimates of lung absorbed dose (in Gy), based on a total of
2079 1558 lung cancer deaths.

2080 (213) Excess relative (ERR) and excess absolute (EAR) rate models have been derived for
 2081 lung cancer mortality in the LSS cohort. The models indicate a response linear in dose, adjusted
 2082 by age and sex modifiers:

2083
$$ERR \text{ or } EAR = \beta d \cdot \exp(\tau e^* + \upsilon \ln(a^*)) \cdot (1 + \sigma s)$$

2084 (214) where d is dose, s is sex, $e^* = (e - 30)/10$ and e is age at exposure, $a^* = a/70$ and
 2085 a is attained age, and σ , τ and υ are coefficients for effect modification (Table 2.9).

2086 (215) For the ERR model, parameter β represents the sex-averaged ERR per unit dose (Gy)
 2087 at attained age 70 years after an exposure at age 30 years. For the EAR model, parameter β
 2088 represents the sex-averaged EAR per unit dose (per 10^4 person-year Gy) at attained age 70
 2089 years after an exposure at age 30 years.

2090 Table 2.9. Parameter values and effect modifiers of the ERR and EAR models for lung cancer mortality
 2091 from the LSS study (Ozasa et al., 2012)

Parameter		ERR Model*	EAR model*
Risk per unit dose	Sex-averaged (β) ERR/Gy or EAR/ 10^4 PY.Gy	0.75 (0.51, 1.03)	6.5 (4.3, 9.0)
Modifiers			
Sex	Female/Male ratio (σ)	2.7 (1.3, 6.8)	0.78 (0.40, 1.8)
Age at exposure	Percent change per 10-yr increment (τ)	-7% (-35%, 29%)	-16% (-37%, 6%)
Attained age	Exponent of attained age (υ)	-0.04 (-2.2, 2.6)	6.2 (4.5, 8.2)

2092 *Best estimate and 95% confidence interval

2093 (216) Lifetime attributable risks (Thomas et al., 1992; NRC, 2005) from exposures to high
 2094 energy photons have been estimated based on the ERR and EAR models from Ozasa et al.
 2095 (2012) separately by using (a) the lung doses corresponding to exposure scenarios described in
 2096 section 2.5.2, (b) the baseline rates of lung cancer mortality and survival functions for
 2097 *Publication 103* Euro-American male population, and (c) a 10-year lag representing the
 2098 minimum latency period (as in the main analyses in Gillies et al. (2017)). Lifetime risks have
 2099 been integrated from the beginning of exposure at age 20 years up to age 89 years.

2100 (217) These lifetime risks obtained from the Japanese LSS were divided by a DDREF of 2,
 2101 as recommended in *Publication 103*, for the application of risk models derived from a cohort
 2102 acutely exposed to gamma rays to a chronic exposure situation relevant for a comparison with
 2103 the plutonium intake scenarios described in section 2.5.2.

2104 (218) Results of the lifetime risk calculation are presented in Table 2.10. The lung cancer
 2105 mortality risks from exposures to alpha particles are larger than the risks from low-level
 2106 exposure to high energy photons by a factor of about 15 to 22, depending on the exposure
 2107 scenario and choice of model (ERR vs EAR).

2108 Table 2.10. Comparison of lifetime lung cancer risks estimated for exposures to plutonium alpha
 2109 particles and high energy photons assuming the same lung dose distribution. Lung dose distribution
 2110 obtained for a total intake of 1 Bq of ²³⁹Pu.

	Lifetime lung cancer risk [†] (deaths per 10,000)			Mayak alpha-particles (Gillies) divided [‡] by LSS Photons (ERR Model)	Mayak alpha-particles (Gillies) divided [‡] by LSS Photons (EAR Model)
	Pu Alpha-particles Mayak	High Energy Photons LSS			
	Gillies et al ERR Model	Ozasa et al ERR Model*	Ozasa et al EAR Model*		
Acute intake					
Oxide	0.012	0.00074	0.00055	15.8	21.2
Nitrate	0.0021	0.00014	0.00011	15.5	19.3
Chronic intake					
Oxide	0.011	0.00066	0.00048	16.0	22.1
Nitrate	0.0020	0.00013	0.000098	15.8	20.5

2111 * Reduced by a DDREF of 2

2112 [†]Euro-American male

2113 [‡]Reported values represent ratios lifetime risks before rounding to two digits (ratio of unrounded LAR
 2114 estimates).

2115 (219) The above results suggest a RBE of plutonium alpha particles relative to high-energy
 2116 photons equal to about 15 to 16 when based on the ERR model and 19 to 22 when based on the
 2117 EAR model. Note that without the application of a DDREF of 2 to the lifetime risk estimate
 2118 derived from the LSS models, the estimated RBE would be a factor of two lower (indicating
 2119 values of 7-11).

2120 **2.5.5. Comparison with the relative biological effectiveness of radon for lung cancer**

2121 (220) In *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a), a nominal risk coefficient of 5×10^{-4} per working
 2122 level month (WLM, i.e. 1.4×10^{-4} per mJh m⁻³) was adopted for the lung detriment per unit
 2123 exposure to radon and its progeny, on the basis of a review of epidemiological studies of
 2124 underground miners, including studies with relatively low levels of exposure. Risk models used
 2125 for the calculation of lifetime risk were ERR models derived from miner studies, considering
 2126 a modifying effect of exposure rate and time since exposure, and with a minimal lag time of 5
 2127 years between exposure and lung cancer death (ICRP, 2010a). Lung cancer baseline rates were
 2128 reference rates averaged over males and females and over Euro-American and Asian
 2129 populations of *Publication 103* (ICRP, 2007). The exposure scenario considered was a constant
 2130 low-level exposure to 2 WLM per year during adulthood from 18 to 64 years of age, and the

2131 risk was estimated up to 90 years of age. Repeating the calculation using only the baseline rates
 2132 for Euro-American males instead of the reference rates averaged over males and females and
 2133 over Euro-American and Asian populations gives a lifetime risk estimate of about 7×10^{-4} per
 2134 WLM (ICRP, 2010a).

2135 (221) A lung equivalent dose of 24.3 mSv per mJh m^{-3} (86 mSv per WLM) of exposure to
 2136 radon progeny for male miners was calculated in *Publication 137* (ICRP, 2017), with a
 2137 radiation weighting factor w_R of 20 for alpha particles (ICRP, 2007). This corresponds to a
 2138 detriment-weighted absorbed dose to lung, as defined in section 2.2.2 para. (50), of 4.3 mGy
 2139 per WLM.

2140 (222) The scenario of radon exposure considered in *Publication 115* therefore corresponds
 2141 to an absorbed dose rate to lung of 8.6 mGy per year from age 18 to 64 years, with a total
 2142 exposure of 94 WLM corresponding to a total lung absorbed dose of 0.40 Gy. With the lifetime
 2143 excess absolute risk value of 7×10^{-4} per WLM for Euro-American males (ICRP, 2010a) and
 2144 a detriment-weighted absorbed dose to lung of 4.3 mGy per WLM (ICRP, 2017) gives a
 2145 corresponding lifetime lung cancer risk per lung dose of 1628 deaths per 10^4 per Gy (i.e. 0.16
 2146 Gy^{-1}).

2147 (223) For comparison, under the same scenario of exposure, a lifetime attributable risk,
 2148 integrated up to age 90 years, was estimated from exposure to high energy photons, using the
 2149 ERR model from Ozasa et al. (2012) presented in Table 2.7. The same estimate of annual
 2150 absorbed doses to lung of 8.6 mGy per year from 18 to 64 years of age was used. Also, the
 2151 baseline rates of lung cancer mortality and survival functions of *Publication 103* for Euro-
 2152 American males were used, with a 5-year lag representing the minimum latency period, as in
 2153 *Publication 115*. A DDREF of 2 was applied to derive the excess risk from the LSS ERR model,
 2154 and an excess of 113 deaths per 10^4 per Gy ($1.13 \times 10^{-2} Gy^{-1}$) was obtained.

2155 Table 2.11. Comparison of lifetime excess risk per a lung dose of 1 Gy, from exposure to plutonium
 2156 (4 exposure scenarios), radon and high energy photons for Euro-American males.

Exposure scenario	Plutonium (dose <i>Publication 141</i>)		Radon (dose <i>Publication 137</i>)	
Risk model	Mayak ERR (Gillies, 2017)	LSS ERR (Osaza, 2012) DDREF = 2	Miner ERR (<i>Publication 115</i>)	LSS ERR (Osaza, 2012) DDREF = 2
Lifetime excess risk of lung cancer death (deaths per 10^4) per lung dose (Gy)	1351-1691	85-107	1628	113
Ratio of lifetime excess risk of lung cancer death per Gy between internal and external exposure		15.5 – 16		14.4

2157

2158 (224) Table 2.11 compares the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer death per unit lung dose
2159 for exposure to plutonium, radon progeny and high energy photons. The risk from exposure to
2160 alpha particles emitted by radon progeny is larger than the risk from exposure to high energy
2161 photons by a factor of about 14, which is consistent with the factor of about 15 to 16 between
2162 risks from exposure to plutonium and to photons (section 2.6.1). These figures would suggest
2163 a biological effectiveness for lung cancer mortality of alpha particles relative to photons equal
2164 to about 14 to 16.

2165 **2.5.6. Interpretation of the estimated Relative Biological Effectiveness values**

2166 (225) The RBE values estimated for plutonium and radon progeny are comparable with the
2167 radiation weighting factor (w_R) recommended by ICRP for alpha particles. While most
2168 inferences about the biological effectiveness of alpha particles have been based on studies of
2169 cancers in animals or studies of transformation in cells (NCRP, 1990; Muirhead et al., 1993),
2170 the results presented here are based on human epidemiological data.

2171 (226) Nevertheless, care has to be taken in making such comparison, as the w_R is intended to
2172 embrace all cancer risks whereas only lung cancer mortality is considered in the present
2173 calculations, and plutonium related risks have been observed for liver and bone (section 2.4.1)
2174 for which different RBEs for alpha radiation may apply.

2175 (227) Also, important uncertainties are associated with the derived biological effectiveness,
2176 including statistical uncertainties in the parameter values of the risk models, uncertainties
2177 related to dosimetry, uncertainties related to the transfer of risk (ERR vs. EAR risk models)
2178 and DDREF, and uncertainties related to the effects of smoking (section 2.5.3). For example,
2179 applying the LSS EAR model to the miner scenario of exposure would yield a lower estimate
2180 of 80 deaths per 10^4 per Gy (instead of 85-107, Table 2.9). In the same way, considering a lag
2181 time of 10 years (instead of 5 years) would have led to slightly lower values. The choice of the
2182 energy for the reference photon radiation, either x rays or high energy gamma rays, is another
2183 factor possibly influencing any estimation of RBE.

2184 (228) Therefore, it should be kept in mind that the value of RBE estimated here for alpha
2185 particles emitted by plutonium and radon progeny concerns only the risk of fatal lung cancer,
2186 and correspond to specific scenarios of exposure, while the w_R is a judgement value for
2187 radiological protection purposes and applies to all stochastic effects of alpha radiation,
2188 including other types of cancer. Finally, the contribution to effective dose of lung dose from
2189 internal emitters of alpha particles is directly proportional to the value assigned to the tissue
2190 weighting factor w_T for lung.

2191 **2.5.7. Potential impact of uncertainties**

2192 (229) As discussed in section 2.2.5, uncertainties associated with internal dose assessments
2193 based on bioassay data can be quite large. Nevertheless, epidemiological studies that evaluate
2194 site-specific cancers from occupational exposure to plutonium have generally not considered
2195 the uncertainties in the dose assessment. At best, the impact of these uncertainties has only
2196 been discussed qualitatively. Generally, only point estimates of doses are available without any
2197 estimate of uncertainty.

2198 (230) In addition to dose uncertainties, other limitations can exist that are related to the
2199 epidemiological design (selection bias, lost to follow-up, statistical power, confounding) and
2200 to the modelling of the relationship between radiation exposure and risk (shape of the dose-risk
2201 relationship, modifiers of the dose-risk relationship) (UNSCEAR, 2018).

2202 (231) The MDWS 2013 system and the Gillies et al. (2017) risk model apply for a mixed
2203 population of both smokers and never smokers. The risks of lung cancer deaths have been
2204 estimated for the Euro-American male population which also represents a population that
2205 includes both smokers and never smokers. However, the prevalence of smoking could be
2206 different in the Mayak cohort and in the Euro-American male population for which the risks
2207 were estimated.

2208 (232) Calculations of the distribution of annual lung doses over age for the given exposure
2209 scenarios presented in section 2.5.2 have also been performed using the MWDS-2013 instead
2210 of *Publication 141* for the lifetime lung cancer mortality risk calculations. Using MWDS-2013,
2211 lung doses would have been about 25% lower for oxide and about a factor of two higher for
2212 nitrate than doses presented in Table 2.5. The impact of the dosimetry system on lifetime risks
2213 per unit intake would have been similar to the impact on the magnitude of doses, with lifetime
2214 risks being 20% lower for oxide and about twice as high for nitrate if using MWDS-2013
2215 (compared to results presented in Table 2.6). However, the lifetime risks per Gy for both
2216 dosimetry systems are similar with values of 0.15 to 0.19 Gy⁻¹ for the MWDS-2013 and values
2217 of 0.14 to 0.17 Gy⁻¹ for the OIR Part 4 dosimetry. Likewise, the ratio of lung cancer mortality
2218 risk between exposures to plutonium alpha particles and exposure to high energy photons using
2219 ERR models would have also been about 16 using the MWDS-2013 (similar to the range of 15
2220 to 16 using *Publication 141* (OIR Part 4), as presented in Table 2.8). These results indicate that
2221 the choice of dosimetry system used to calculate the distribution of annual lung doses over age
2222 for the given exposure scenarios is not a very sensitive factor in the calculations of the lifetime
2223 lung cancer risk per Gy. However, the dosimetry system used to calculate the Mayak worker
2224 doses for the epidemiological analysis is an important factor.

2225 (233) The absorbed dose to each target region of the lung is calculated separately. The lung
2226 dose (or the ‘detriment-weighted absorbed dose’ to the lung) considered in Table 2.7 is the
2227 arithmetic mean of the absorbed doses to the BB, bb and AI regions of the lung, consistently
2228 with the equal apportionment of the detriment applied in *Publication 130* (ICRP, 2015) for
2229 calculation of the equivalent dose to lung. However, apportionment factor ($A_{BB}:A_{bb}:A_{AI}$) values
2230 of $\sim(0.6:0.30:0.1)$ are consistent with regional distribution of lung cancer types in the general
2231 population of smokers and non-smokers [*para.* (92)]. Assuming these values instead of the
2232 Commission’s default values ($\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}$) decreases the detriment-weighted absorbed dose to the
2233 lung per unit intake by about 1.5 and 2.2 for plutonium nitrates and oxides respectively [*para.*
2234 (94)]. It is difficult to infer the effect of different apportionment factors on the lifetime risk per
2235 Gy estimates without repeating the dosimetric calculations and the epidemiological analysis
2236 itself. However, it is likely that the lifetime risk per Gy estimates would be about a factor of
2237 1.5 to 2 greater with apportionment factors of $\sim(0.6:0.30:0.1)$. Correspondingly, the estimated
2238 RBE would be about 1.5 to 2 greater.

2239 (234) The lifetime lung cancer risk of death was also calculated for the Euro-American male
2240 population based on exposure to radon progeny (Section 2.5.5). Assuming apportionment
2241 factor ($A_{BB}:A_{bb}:A_{AI}$) values of $\sim(0.6:0.30:0.1)$ instead of the Commission’s default values ($\frac{1}{3}:$
2242 $\frac{1}{3}:\frac{1}{3}$) increases the detriment-weighted absorbed dose to the lung per unit exposure by about
2243 a factor of 1.2 (ICRP, 2017). Consequently, the lifetime lung cancer risk per Gy estimate and
2244 the estimated RBE based on radon progeny exposure would be about 1.2 lower with
2245 apportionment factors of $\sim(0.6:0.30:0.1)$.

2246 (235) The comparison of risk per lung dose between protracted irradiation by alpha particles
2247 from plutonium or radon progeny and acute exposure at moderate-to-high gamma-ray doses in
2248 the LSS cohort is performed with the application of a DDREF to the LSS risk estimates. As a

2249 ratio of these risks, the value of RBE estimated here for alpha irradiation of the lung is
2250 proportional to the assumed value of DDREF, because the radiation weighting factor is based
2251 on RBE values with respect to low-level gamma-ray exposures. A value of 2 is used by the
2252 Commission to derive risk coefficients for all types of solid cancer. The choice of a DDREF of
2253 2 by the Commission is based upon dose-response features of experimental data and upon the
2254 epidemiological data of the LSS available in the 1990's (ICRP, 1991). Its magnitude is
2255 uncertain as highlighted by different analyses (NAS/NRC, 2006; Kocher et al., 2005, 2018,
2256 2019; Wakeford et al., 2019) and this uncertainty propagates to that of the present RBE
2257 estimation for plutonium alpha particles and lung cancer mortality. A reappraisal of the validity
2258 of the DDREF regarding current scientific knowledge is ongoing in the frame of a Task Group
2259 of the Commission (Rühm et al., 2015, 2016, 2018; Shore et al., 2017; Tran and Little, 2017).
2260 Applying no DDREF to the lifetime risks derived from the LSS ERR model would suggest a
2261 RBE value of about 7-8 instead of 14-16.
2262

2263

3. CANCER RISK FROM EXPOSURE TO URANIUM

2264

3.1. Introduction

2265 (236) Given the weak evidence for the risk of cancer consequent to ingestion of uranium,
2266 the quantitative evaluation of uranium carcinogenicity undertaken in this section is limited to
2267 occupational exposure to uranium resulting from the processing of the uranium ore through
2268 milling and refining, chemical conversion, enrichment, fuel fabrication, and reprocessing.
2269 Although increased lung cancer risk has been found among underground uranium miners, this
2270 excess has been attributed to inhalation of radon and its decay products emitted by the ore, and
2271 exposure of the lung to radon progeny. The relationship between radon and its progeny and
2272 lung cancer is discussed in *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a) and is not considered in detail in
2273 this report.

2274 (237) The likelihood of internal radiation exposure from occupational intakes of uranium
2275 varies throughout the nuclear fuel cycle and is dependent upon the processes, the techniques
2276 used and the chemical characteristics of uranium exposure. Subsequent to the mining of raw
2277 uranium ore, milling consists of crushing and grinding ore followed by chemical leaching,
2278 separation of uranium from the leachate, and precipitation as ‘yellowcake’ – a chemically
2279 complex mixture of diuranates, basic uranyl sulphate, and hydrated uranium oxides – which
2280 contains 70-90% uranium. During uranium conversion, U_3O_8 , the main component of the
2281 yellowcake, is reduced to UO_2 using hydrogen, then to UF_4 by addition of hydrofluoric acid,
2282 and finally to UF_6 by exposure to fluorine. Gaseous diffusion or gas centrifuge plants may be
2283 used to enrich the ^{235}U in the uranium in UF_6 for commercial purposes from 0.72% ^{235}U to
2284 about 3-5% ^{235}U , and to higher enrichments for research and military purposes. After
2285 enrichment, UF_6 is reconverted into metallic uranium or UO_2 for fuel fabrication. Fuel
2286 reprocessing involves dissolution of the irradiated fuel elements in acid, followed by chemical
2287 separation of uranium and plutonium from the solution.

2288 (238) In 2012, the International Agency for Research on Cancer (IARC) concluded that
2289 there was sufficient evidence of the carcinogenicity of uranium from studies using
2290 experimental animals, but that evidence was limited in humans exposed to mixtures of natural,
2291 enriched and depleted uranium (IARC, 2012). Recently, in its 2016 Report, UNSCEAR (2017)
2292 published an extensive review focusing on biological effects of uranium in experimental
2293 studies of laboratory animals, and in epidemiological studies of workers and the general
2294 population.

2295 (239) The present publication provides a critical summary of the UNSCEAR Report 2016
2296 (2017) and discusses the impact of recent epidemiological studies. In contrast to the
2297 UNSCEAR Report 2016 (2017), the focus here is on studies of uranium workers with
2298 predominant exposure to uranium, thus excluding studies of uranium miners primarily exposed
2299 to radon and its progeny.

2300

3.2. Dosimetric and toxicological aspects

2301 (240) Because of variations in the type and size of airborne uranium particles and the
2302 chemical form of uranium contained in particles, the solubility and resulting biokinetic
2303 distribution of uranium in the human body differ significantly (ICRP, 2017). Inhalation of
2304 soluble uranium compounds leads to ready absorption from lungs to blood, leading to organ
2305 retention and principally urinary excretion. Insoluble uranium, however, is retained in the lungs

2306 to a larger extent, with a greater proportion being transported to tracheobronchial or other
2307 thoracic lymph nodes, or escalated from the lungs and swallowed. Consequently, health
2308 hazards are likely to vary across the nuclear fuel cycle because of the different forms of uranium
2309 present in each stage (Ansoborlo et al., 2002).

2310 (241) Depending on the chemical compound, uranium may display any reference absorption
2311 type from the respiratory tract (F, M, S) and about 0.2 to 2 percent is absorbed from the small
2312 intestine (ICRP, 2017).

2313 (242) The ICRP biokinetic and dosimetric models applicable to uranium, and material
2314 specific absorption parameter values, are presented in *Publication 137* (ICRP, 2017). To
2315 estimate internal uranium exposure in a cohort of US enrichment workers, Anderson et al.
2316 (2013) implemented the former models of *Publications 66* (ICRP, 1994a) and *69* (ICRP, 1995)
2317 in the InDEP computer code. Intakes were evaluated from bioassay data using either a least-
2318 square method or a Bayesian method. Uncertainties on biokinetic models, dose coefficients
2319 and bioassay data were quantified by lognormal probability distributions based on literature
2320 and expert judgment, and propagated by Monte Carlo calculation.

2321 (243) As a heavy metal, uranium displays chemical toxicity in addition to delivery of
2322 radiation dose. The main target organ to be considered for uranium toxicity is the kidney (WHO,
2323 2001; ATSDR, 2013).

2324 (244) Uranium hexafluoride induces irritation at high doses; some uranium compounds may
2325 cause pulmonary effects at relatively high inhalation exposures. However, long-term exposure
2326 to lower concentrations (generally less than 10 mg m^{-3}) has usually not resulted in pulmonary
2327 toxicity. No consistent or confirmed adverse chemical effects of uranium have been reported
2328 on skeleton or liver. Effects of chronic ingestion of uranium in drinking water on bone
2329 metabolism were studied among 146 men and 142 women 26-83 years of age who for an
2330 average of 13 years had used drinking water originating from wells drilled in bedrock, in areas
2331 with naturally high uranium content (Kurttio et al., 2005). There was some suggestion that
2332 elevation of CTx, a marker for bone resorption ($p = 0.05$) as well as osteocalcin, indicator of
2333 bone formation ($p = 0.19$) could be associated with increased uranium exposure (uranium in
2334 water and intakes) in men, but no similar relationship was found in women. No reproductive
2335 or developmental effects have been reported in humans. Although uranium may accumulate in
2336 the central nervous system (CNS) tissue, and some animal and human studies are suggestive
2337 of effects on CNS function, it is difficult to draw firm conclusions from the few studies reported.

2338 (245) In the kidney, proximal tubules are considered to be the main target. There is limited
2339 information from human studies indicating that the severity of effects on kidney function and
2340 the time taken for renal function to return to normal both increase with the level of uranium
2341 exposure. Currently, uranium is regarded as a less potent nephrotoxin than the classical
2342 nephrotoxic metals (cadmium, lead, mercury). A cohort of Gulf war I veterans exposed to
2343 depleted uranium was followed since 1994. They were divided in two groups: low exposure
2344 (urine uranium levels of $<0.1 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ creatinine) and high exposure (urine uranium levels of
2345 $\geq 0.1 \mu\text{g g}^{-1}$ creatinine and usually bearing embedded DU fragments). No significant differences
2346 in parameters of kidney function were observed between the two groups and the values were
2347 in normal ranges. However, some parameter changes were close to statistical significance.
2348 Effects of chronic ingestion of uranium in drinking water on kidney function were studied in
2349 Canada (Limson Zamora et al., 1998) and in Finland (Kurttio et al., 2006a). In both studies,
2350 uranium intake was associated with increased glucose excretion in urine and the study in
2351 Finland also showed a small effect on blood pressure, however, no damage to glomerular
2352 function was observed. Renal effects have been observed in animals exposed to aerosols of

2353 soluble uranium compounds at concentrations of at least 0.13 mg U m^{-3} for intermediate
2354 durations. However, no renal effects were observed in animals exposed to 1.1 mg U m^{-3} as
2355 insoluble compounds; the lowest-observed-adverse-effect level was 8.2 mg U m^{-3} .

2356 (246) On the basis of animal experiments and human data, the US Agency for Toxic
2357 Substances and Disease Registry (ATSDR) calculated minimum risk levels (MRLs) for
2358 chemical toxicity of uranium under some situations of exposure. An MRL is defined as an
2359 estimate of daily human exposure to a substance that is likely to be without an appreciable risk
2360 of adverse effects (acute kidney damage) over a specified duration of exposure. MRLs of 0.002
2361 mg U m^{-3} and $0.0008 \text{ mg U m}^{-3}$ have been derived for intermediate-duration inhalation
2362 exposure (15– 364 days) to insoluble and soluble compounds of uranium respectively. MRLs
2363 of $0.0008 \text{ mg U m}^{-3}$ and $0.00004 \text{ mg U m}^{-3}$ have been derived for chronic-duration inhalation
2364 exposure (365 days or more) to insoluble and soluble compounds of uranium respectively.
2365 MRLs of $0.002 \text{ mg U kg}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ and $0.0002 \text{ mg U kg}^{-1} \text{ day}^{-1}$ have been derived for acute-
2366 duration (≤ 15 days) and intermediate-duration (15– 364 days), respectively, oral exposure to
2367 soluble compounds of uranium. The database was considered inadequate for derivation of a
2368 chronic-duration oral MRL (ATSDR, 2013).

2369 (247) Leggett et al. (2012) reviewed the literature on chemical toxicity of uranium and
2370 applied ICRP (1994, 1995, 2006) biokinetic models to adopt a reference primary guidance for
2371 prevention of chemical toxicity from intake of uranium and concluded that the concentration
2372 of uranium in the kidneys should not exceed $1.0 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ uranium per g of kidney at any time.

2373 (248) From available biological and health effects data, WHO has adopted a tolerable intake
2374 (TI) approach to derive a guideline value for the chemical toxicity of depleted uranium (DU).
2375 WHO (2001) concluded that limitation on public intake of soluble DU compounds (Type F and
2376 M) should be based on a TI value of $0.5 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ per kg of body weight per day, and for insoluble
2377 (Type-S) DU compounds on $5 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ per kg of body weight per day. The TI value of $0.5 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ per
2378 kg of body weight per day leads to a limitation on public inhalation of soluble DU compounds
2379 to $1 \text{ }\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ DU in air; the same guideline air concentration of $1 \text{ }\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$ DU in air for insoluble
2380 DU compounds comes from the radiation limit dose of 1 mSv year^{-1} . The 8-hour time-weighted
2381 average limitation on worker inhalation of soluble and insoluble DU compounds is $50 \text{ }\mu\text{g m}^{-3}$
2382 DU in air.

2383 (249) A report of the United Kingdom Royal Society assessed the health hazards associated
2384 with the use of DU munitions following the military conflicts in the Persian Gulf and the
2385 Balkans (Royal Society, 2001, 2002). Part II of the report considered the chemical toxicity
2386 effects of uranium on the kidney (Royal Society, 2002). Based on the limited human exposure
2387 data, it was reported that adverse effects can be detected at chronic intakes that result in kidney
2388 levels of $0.1\text{--}0.5 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ uranium per g of kidney, or acute intakes resulting in about $0.5 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$ per g
2389 of kidney. However, the long-term effects (if any) of these elevated uranium levels are not clear.
2390 These toxicity reference values were supported by a further review of the scientific literature
2391 including several human studies that were not considered by the Royal Society Working Group
2392 (Hodgson et al., 2007). It was also noted that for humans, the ratio of uranium urinary excretion
2393 to kidney concentration shows no obvious change up to kidney concentrations of at least $3 \text{ }\mu\text{g}$
2394 uranium per g of kidney (Hodgson et al., 2007).

2395 (250) The Royal Society Working Group noted that the kidney is a resilient organ and that
2396 about two-thirds of kidney function can be impaired without obvious clinical signs of disease.
2397 It was also noted that normal kidney function can be restored even after a large acute intake of
2398 uranium, although some abnormalities may remain detectable for several years (Royal Society,

2399 2002). The long-term effects of acute uranium poisoning in humans are not well known but
2400 there could be kidney failure in later life.

2401 **3.3. Epidemiological studies**

2402 **3.3.1. Description of studies**

2403 (251) The relationship between internal uranium exposure and cancer in nuclear fuel cycle
2404 workers was the subject of several extensive literature reviews and meta-analyses (Guseva
2405 Canu, 2008; Zhivin et al., 2014; Stammer et al., 2016), and was also addressed in the recent
2406 UNSCEAR 2016 Report (UNSCEAR, 2017). Table 3.1 summarises these data and includes
2407 the seven most recent studies (Grellier et al., 2017; Yiin et al., 2017, 2018; Bouet et al., 2018,
2408 2019; Zablotska et al., 2018; Golden et al., 2019) published after the completion of the
2409 UNSCEAR 2016 Report (UNSCEAR, 2017). Studies are grouped by type of uranium work
2410 (e.g., uranium milling, uranium conversion) and then ordered alphabetically by author within
2411 each work category.

2412 (252) From the twenty-one cohort and six case-control studies of uranium workers
2413 summarised in Table 3.1, several specific steps in the uranium nuclear cycle are covered:
2414 uranium milling and refining (Pinkerton et al., 2004; Boice et al., 2007, 2008; Zablotska et al.,
2415 2013; Kreuzer et al., 2015; Bouet et al., 2018; Zablotska et al., 2018), uranium enrichment via
2416 gaseous diffusion (McGeoghegan et al., 2000; Yiin et al., 2009, 2017, 2018; Chan et al., 2010;
2417 Figgs et al., 2013; Zhivin et al., 2016), chemical conversion and fuel fabrication (Dupree-Ellis
2418 et al., 2000; McGeoghegan et al., 2000; Richardson and Wing, 2006; Guseva Canu et al., 2011;
2419 Silver et al., 2013; Bouet et al., 2019; Golden et al., 2019), and research and development of
2420 nuclear reactors and uranium and plutonium fuel fabrication (Ritz et al., 2000; Boice et al.,
2421 2011). Three studies covered all steps of the nuclear fuel cycle (Fournier et al., 2016; Samson
2422 et al., 2016; Grellier et al., 2017). The solubility of the uranium used in these different activities
2423 varied from predominantly soluble uranium in uranium enrichment to insoluble uranium in
2424 uranium processing.

2425 (253) Very few studies provided information on uranium-specific health risks due to missing
2426 (or sparse) uranium-specific exposure estimates, because of absent or incomplete historical
2427 recording of individual information (Table 3.1). In this publication, we focus on studies that
2428 reported uranium-specific risks for the three most plausible cancer outcomes following
2429 uranium exposure: lung cancer (organ of entry following inhalation), kidney cancers (organ of
2430 accumulation and elimination), and leukaemia and other lympho-haematopoietic malignancies
2431 (outcome of interest after general radiation exposure).

2432 (254) Studies of uranium millers are not informative with respect to cancer risks linked
2433 specifically to uranium-bearing dust (Table 3.1).

2434

2435 Table 3.1. Description of studies of workers where uranium was the major source of exposure.

N	Reference	Country	Facility	Work type	Study design	No. of workers	Relevance for uranium risk assessment
1	Boice et al. (2007)	USA	Uravan Colorado	U milling	cohort	571 all/450 likely internal radiation	no (only SMR)
2	Boice et al. (2008)	USA	Grants New Mexico	U milling	cohort	904 all/718 internal radiation	no (only SMR)
3	Bouet et al. (2018)	France	SIMO-SMJ (Lodève, les Bois Noirs, Bessines, L'Escarprière, Jouac)	U milling	cohort	1291	no (only SMR)
4	Kreuzer et al. (2015)	Germany	WISMUT	U milling	cohort	4054	no (exposure in kBqh/m ³)
5	Pinkerton et al. (2004)	USA	Colorado Plateau	U milling	cohort	1484	no (absence of the U-specific exposure metric)
6	Zablotska et al. (2013)	Canada	Port Hope	U milling	cohort	3000/2472 uranium	no (absence of the U-specific exposure metric)
7	Zablotska et al. (2018)	Canada, Germany	Port Hope WISMUT	U milling, U conversion	cohort	7431	no (exposure in WLM)
8	Guseva Canu et al. (2011)	France	AREVA NC Pierrelatte	U conversion	cohort	2897	yes
9	McGeoghegan and Binks, (2000a)	UK	Springfields	U conversion	cohort	19,454	no (absence of the U-specific exposure metric)

10	Chan et al. (2010)	USA	Paducah	U enrichment	cohort	6759	yes
11	Figgs (2013)	USA	Paducah	U enrichment	nested case-control	6820	No (absence of the U specific exposure metric)
12	Gillies and Haylock (2014)	UK	BNFL installations	U processing and enrichment	cohort	11,004	No (absence of U-specific doses)
13	McGeoghegan and Binks (2000b)	UK	Capenhurst	U enrichment	cohort	12,540	no (absence of the U-specific exposure metric)
14	Yiin et al. (2009)	USA	Oak Ridge K-25	U enrichment	nested case-control	588	yes
15	Yiin et al. (2017)	USA	Oak Ridge K-25, Paducah, Portsmouth	U enrichment	nested case-control	29,303	yes
16	Yiin et al. (2018)	USA	Oak Ridge K-25, Paducah, Portsmouth	U enrichment	nested case-control	29,303	yes
17	Zhivin et al. (2016)	France	Pierrelatte (AREVA NC, CEA, Eurodif)	U enrichment	cohort	4688	yes
18	Bouet et al. (2019)	France	COMURHEX, FBFC, CERCA, SOCATRI	U fuel fabrication, U conversion, waste processing	cohort	4541	yes
19	Dupree-Ellis et al. (2000)	USA	Mallinckrodt	U fuel fabrication, U conversion	cohort	2514	no (absence of the U-specific exposure metric)

20	Golden et al. (2019)	USA	Mallinckrodt	U fuel fabrication, U conversion	cohort	2514 all/1886 internal radiation	yes (update of Dupree-Ellis et al. 2000)
21	Richardson and Wing (2006)	USA	Oak Ridge Y-12	U fuel fabrication	nested case-control	3864	yes
22	Silver et al. (2013)	USA	Fernald Feed	U fuel fabrication	cohort	6409	yes
23	Boice et al. (2011)	USA	Rocketdyne	Radiation activities	cohort	46,970 all/2232 internal radiation	yes (multiple radionuclides, highest dose to U and Pu)
24	Ritz et al. (2000)	USA	Rocketdyne	Radiation activities	cohort	4607 all/2297 internal radiation	yes
25	Fournier et al. (2016)	France	French uranium nuclear fuel cycle	All steps, excluding U mining and milling	cohort	59,004	no (absence of U specific exposure metric)
26	Samson et al. (2016)	France	French uranium nuclear fuel cycle	All steps, excluding U mining and milling	cohort	12,649	no (only SMR)
27	Grellier et al. (2017)	Belgium, France, UK	SCK-CEN, Belgonucleaire, Belgoprocess, AREVA NC, CEA, UKAEA, AWE, BNFL	All steps starting from U conversion	nested case-control	1886	yes

2436 Studies providing an estimate of the relationship between cancer risk and U exposure are printed in bold italic font.

2437 SMR: Standardised Mortality Ratio; WLM: Working Level Month (cumulative exposure to radon decay products)

2438

2439 *The Alpha-Risk study*

2440 (255) In the EU-funded Alpha-Risk project (Grellier et al., 2017), internal exposure to
2441 uranium and plutonium for workers in the British (AWE, UKAEA and BNFL cohorts), Belgian
2442 (SCK•CEN/BN cohort) and French (CEA-COGEMA cohort) nuclear industries was
2443 investigated through a case-control study of lung cancer and leukaemia mortality, nested within
2444 appropriate cohorts from the International Collaborative Study of Cancer Risk among
2445 Radiation Workers in the Nuclear Industry. The nested case-control design allowed detailed
2446 dose reconstruction as well as the collection of individual data on potential confounders.

2447 (256) Grellier et al. (2017) found a lung cancer mortality Excess Odds Ratio (EOR) per Gy
2448 of lung dose from uranium alpha-particles for all workers included in the Alpha-Risk study
2449 (median lung dose in 1011 controls, 2.22 mGy) of 4.2 (90% CI: -2.5, 17). There is notable
2450 variation in the EOR/Gy estimates when each contributing cohort is removed from the analysis:
2451 the highest EOR/Gy was obtained when the BNFL workforce (median lung dose in 781
2452 controls, 2.38 mGy) was excluded, EOR/Gy = 26 (90% CI: 2.5, 80), while the lowest EOR/Gy
2453 estimate was obtained when the AWE cohort (median lung dose in 125 controls, 3.25 mGy)
2454 was removed to give an EOR/Gy of -0.1 (90% CI: -3.3, 9.3).

2455 (257) As indicated in section 2.3.2, the EOR/Gy of lung dose from plutonium for all workers
2456 included in the Alpha-Risk study (median lung dose in 463 controls, 1.25 mGy) was 49 (90%
2457 CI: 16, 106), about ten times larger than that for the dose to the lung from uranium, while the
2458 estimated lung cancer risk associated with gamma radiation (median dose in 1264 controls,
2459 33.86 mGy) was EOR/Gy = -0.44 (90% CI: -0.6, 0.04) (Grellier et al., 2017).

2460 (258) The results from the Alpha-Risk study for leukaemia mortality have yet to be
2461 published.

2462 **3.3.2. Statistical methods**

2463 (259) The cohort and case-control studies summarised in Table 3.1 were mainly based on
2464 causes of death information obtained from death records, although a few also used cancer
2465 registration data. All the cohort studies reported SMRs (standardised mortality ratios) and some
2466 also SRRs (standardised registration ratios).

2467 (260) In the majority of studies, the referent was the national population although in some
2468 studies both national and regional referent rates were used. The expected number of deaths (or
2469 cancer registrations) were generally calculated adjusting for age, sex, race, and calendar period.

2470 (261) For intra-cohort analyses, three analytic approaches were used: conditional logistic
2471 regression, Poisson modelling and Cox proportional hazards modelling. As examples, Ritz et
2472 al. (2000) used conditional logistic regression to estimate relative risks (RRs) adjusting for age
2473 at risk, pay status (as an indicator of socio-economic status), time since first exposure and
2474 external radiation dose.; Poisson modelling was used to estimate the ERR or RR. In their studies,
2475 Boice et al. (2011), Guseva Canu et al. (2011) and Golden et al. (2019) calculated risk estimates
2476 based on Cox proportional hazards modelling including age, sex, calendar time, and socio-
2477 economic status in the model; the referent group was unexposed workers. Chan et al. (2010)
2478 calculated standardised rate ratios using the direct standardisation method with the lowest
2479 exposed group as the referent. Zhivin et al. (2016) and Bouet et al. (2019) used grouped Poisson
2480 regression adjusted for sex, age, calendar period, socio-professional status, sub-cohort, and
2481 concomitant exposures to trichloroethene, heat, and noise.

2482 (262) Three of the case-control studies used conditional logistic regression to estimate risk
 2483 (Richardson and Wing, 2006; Yiin et al., 2009; Grellier et al., 2017). Risk sets were formed
 2484 using incidence density matching with replacement based on attained age of the case.
 2485 Richardson and Wing (2006) matched controls to the case on birth year, sex, race,
 2486 socioeconomic status, length of employment and employment status at the attained age at death
 2487 of the case; Yiin et al. (2009) selected 5 controls from the risk set for each case matched on
 2488 sex, race and lived as long as the case; and Grellier et al. (2017) selected one to three controls
 2489 matched on age, sex and facility. Yiin et al. (2017, 2018) used Cox proportional hazards
 2490 analysis to estimate risk. For each outcome, risk sets were drawn from the cohort using
 2491 incidence density matching on sex, race, attained age, birth date, and plant of the case.

2492 **3.3.3. Results by organ system**

2493 *3.3.3.1. Lung cancer*

2494 (263) Studies of occupational exposure to uranium do not generate reliable findings unless
 2495 cancer risks can be expressed in terms of organ/tissue-specific doses from internally deposited
 2496 uranium. Many studies that include uranium workers do not use uranium doses, but 11 studies
 2497 that have examined the association between lung cancer have employed uranium internal doses
 2498 or dose proxies (Richardson et al., 2006; Chan et al., 2010; Guseva Canu et al., 2010; Boice et
 2499 al., 2011; Silver et al., 2013; Zhivin et al., 2016; Grellier et al., 2017; Yiin et al., 2017; Bouet
 2500 et al., 2019). These quantitative results are presented in Table 3.2.

2501 Table 3.2. Dose-response analyses of uranium-specific lung doses and lung cancer risk.

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
1	Boice et al. (2011)	1463	Organ-specific internal dose, mSv	<5 mSv, RR = 0.98 (95% CI 0.81 to 1.20) 5-<10 mSv, RR = 1.00 (95% CI 0.65 to 1.54) 10-<50 mSv, RR = 0.93 (95% CI 0.63 to 1.36) 50-<100 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 100-<200 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 200+ mSv, RR = 1.64 (95% CI 0.74 to 3.65)
2	Bouet et al. (2019)	35	Internal lung U dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = - 0.02 (95% CI up to 0.01 with no estimated CI lower bound); no convergence after adjustment for smoking status
3	Chan et al. (2010)	129	Internal U exposure, $\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{year}^{-1}$	21-50 $\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{year}^{-1}$, RR=0.91 (95% CI 0.51 to 1.62) 51-125 $\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{year}^{-1}$, RR=0.95 (95% CI 0.56 to 1.63) >125 $\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{year}^{-1}$, RR=0.51 (0.30 to 0.88)

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
4	Guseva Canu et al. (2011)	53	Reprocessed uranium, Cumulative exposure duration (years)	Type F, HR=1.07 (95% CI 0.96 to 1.19) Type M, HR=1.13 (95% CI 1.03 to 1.25) Type S, HR=1.13 (95% CI 1.01 to 1.25)
5	Golden et al. (2019)	157	Organ specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/100 mGy = - 0.06 (95% CI - 0.18 to 1.12)
6	Grellier et al. (2017)	553	Total U alpha dose, Gy	EOR/Gy = 4.2 (90% CI - 2.5 to 17) or 5.3 (90% CI - 1.9 to 18) adjusted for smoking and socio-economic status
7	Richardson et al. (2006)	111	Internal dose, mSv	10-49.9 mSv, RR = 1.52 (95% CI 0.74 to 3.13) 50-99.9 mSv, RR = 1.20 (95% CI 0.54 to 2.67) 100+ mSv, RR = 1.40 (0.65 to 3.01)
8	Ritz et al. (2000)	44	Internal lung dose, mSv	RR/ 10 mSv = 0.74 (95% CI 0.29-1.92)
9	Silver et al. (2013)	269	Internal U dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = 0.022 (95% CI - 0.009 to 0.07)
10	Yiin et al. (2017)	293	Internal U dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = - 0.75 (95% CI - 2.31 to 1.12)
11	Zhivin et al. (2016)	100	Natural soluble U exposure categories	Low, RR = 1.2 (95% CI 0.64 to 2.05) Medium, RR = 0.92 (95% CI 0.54 to 1.6) High, RR = 0.74 (95% CI 0.42 to 1.3)

2502

2503 (264) The majority of selected studies have shown no increase in lung cancer risk with lung
 2504 dose from uranium. A single French study (Guseva Canu et al., 2011) revealed significant
 2505 increases for exposure to reprocessed but not unirradiated uranium. Studies of cohorts of
 2506 uranium enrichment workers in France (Zhivin et al., 2016) and in the USA (Yiin et al., 2017),
 2507 exposed mostly to rapidly soluble uranium compounds, did not find statistically significant
 2508 lung cancer risks. The study by Ritz et al. (2000) is the only one with a statistically significant
 2509 dose-response relationship; the exposure of this cohort was to a mixture of radioisotopes.

2510 (265) The studies of Grellier et al. (2017) and of Silver et al. (2013) indicate a positive dose
 2511 response relationship, but both with a large confidence interval that cannot exclude the absence
 2512 of a trend with uranium dose. In the Alpha-Risk study of Grellier et al. (2017), when testing
 2513 the influence of specific employer groups, the risk coefficients for AWE and BNFL were in
 2514 opposite directions.

2515 (266) For most of the workers included in these studies, the estimates of mean lung dose
 2516 were very low. In the study by Yiin et al. (2017), the average absorbed lung dose linked to
 2517 uranium exposure was 0.07 mGy, while the cumulative external gamma dose to the lung was
 2518 40 mGy. In the case-control study of Grellier et al. (2017), the median lung dose from uranium
 2519 was 2.2 mGy (with a maximum value of 301.5 mGy), while the mean dose from gamma
 2520 radiation was 33.9 mGy. The study by Golden et al. (2019) reported a median lung dose of 33.1
 2521 mGy with a maximum value of 885.2 mGy (Ellis et al., 2017). The study by Bouet et al. (2019)

2522 reported a mean lung dose from uranium of 4.22 to 10.9 mGy, depending on modelling
 2523 hypotheses, while the cumulative external gamma dose to the lung was 11.12 mGy.

2524 (267) In order to increase the statistical power and take into account uncertainty linked to
 2525 the estimated individual doses from uranium exposure, a large international effort with a
 2526 common protocol for data collection; for organ dose calculations focusing on those uranium
 2527 oxide components that may contribute substantially to the lung dose; and for appropriate
 2528 analysis of results, is necessary to achieve a better estimate of the lung cancer risk from uranium
 2529 exposure.

2530 3.3.3.2. *Lymphatic and haematopoietic cancers*

2531 (268) Results related to uranium-specific doses and risk of lymphatic and haematopoietic
 2532 cancers are presented in Table 3.3. Among the 16 selected studies, results are presented using
 2533 the malignant disease groupings of leukaemia, other lympho-haematopoietic cancers (non-
 2534 Hodgkin lymphoma (NHL) and multiple myeloma (MM)), and all lympho-haematopoietic
 2535 cancers combined (LHP). Three studies by Yiin et al. (2009, 2017, 2018) of uranium
 2536 enrichment workers consistently reported a significantly increased risk of multiple myeloma.
 2537 For the other three groupings, no increase in risk was observed with exposure to uranium.

2538 (269) The issues considered above for the lung cancer studies apply to these studies as well.
 2539 An additional difficulty in comparing these studies is the grouping of outcomes in multiple
 2540 ways: all lympho-haematopoietic cancers (LHP), non-Hodgkin lymphoma (NHL), multiple
 2541 myeloma (MM), and others. Not only are there multiple groupings but the ICD codes used to
 2542 define each grouping may not be the same across studies.

2543 Table 3.3. Dose-response analyses of uranium exposure and lymphatic and haematopoietic cancer risk.

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
Leukaemia				
1	Boice et al. (2011)	151	Organ-specific internal dose, mSv	<5 mSv, RR = 0.91 (95% CI 0.50 to 1.64) 5-<10 mSv, RR = 0.95 (95% CI 0.27 to 3.29) 10-<50 mSv, RR = 0.66 (95% CI (0.26 to 1.66) 50-<100 mSv, RR = 1.38 (95% CI 0.45 to 4.17) 100-<200 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 200+ mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0
2	Chan et al. (2010)	21	Internal U exposure, $\mu\text{g year}^{-1}$	21-50 $\mu\text{g year}^{-1}$, RR = 0.73 (95% CI 0.18 to 3.01) 51-125 $\mu\text{g year}^{-1}$, RR = 0.49 (95% CI 0.11 to 2.26) >125 $\mu\text{g year}^{-1}$, RR = 0.77 (95% CI 0.24 to 2.50)

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
3	Golden et al. (2019)	18	Organ specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/ 100 mGy = - 0.14 (95% CI – 0.60 to 0.33)
4	Silver et al. (2013)	35	Organ-specific internal dose, μ Gy	ERR/0.1 mGy = - 0.061 (95% CI NA to 0.25)
5	Yiin et al. (2017)	117	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = 0.39 (95% CI - 0.70 to 2.32)
6	Yiin et al. (2018)	111	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	50 th %ile (0.09 mGy) RR=1.08 (95% CI 0.96 to 1.13); 75 th %ile (0.27 mGy) RR=1.24 (95% CI 0.87 to 1.94)
Other lympho-haematopoietic cancers				
7	Boice et al. (2011)	491 (LHP)	Organ-specific internal dose, mSv	<5 mSv, RR = 0.85 (95% CI 0.60 to 1.19) 5-<10 mSv, RR = 1.67 (95% CI 0.94 to 3.00) 10-<50 mSv, RR = 1.30 (95% CI (0.41 to 4.09) 50-<100 mSv, RR = 4.21 (95% CI 0.45 to 14.0) 100-<200 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 200+ mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0
8	Bouet et al. (2019)	12	Liver internal dose as proxy for all systemic organ doses, mGy	ERR/mGy = - 1.27 (95% CI up to 14.72 with no estimated CI lower bound)
9	Chan et al. (2010)	26 (NHL)	Internal U exposure, μ g year ⁻¹	21-50 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 9.95 (95% CI 1.22 to 81.26) 51-125 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 8.85 (95% CI 1.11 to 70.83) >125 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 5.74 (95% CI 0.72 to 45.48)
		57 (LHP)	Internal U exposure, μ g year ⁻¹	21-50 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 1.79 (95% CI 0.66 to 4.88) 51-125 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 1.48 (95% CI 0.55 to 4.02) >125 μ g year ⁻¹ , RR = 1.35 (95% CI 0.53 to 3.41)
10	Golden et al. (2019)	30 (NHL)	Organ specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/100 mGy = 0.20 (95% CI – 0.23 to 0.64)
11	Ritz et al. (2000)	10 (LHP)	Internal lung dose, mSv	RR/10 mSv – 1.23 (95% CI 0.97 to 1.55)

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
12	Silver et al. (2013)	32 (NHL)	Organ-specific internal dose, μGy	ERR/100 μGy = 0.33 (95% CI - 0.065 to 1.6)
13	Yiin et al. (2009)	98 (MM)	Organ-specific internal dose, μGy	OR/10 μGy = 1.04 (95% CI 1.00 to 1.09)
14	Yiin et al. (2017)	163 (NHL)	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = - 0.14 (95% CI - 0.85 to 0.97)
		69 (MM)	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = 2.92 (95% CI 0.51 to 7.86)
15	Yiin et al. (2018)	151 (NHL)	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	50 th %ile (0.09 mGy) RR=0.99 (95% CI 0.92 to 1.12); 75 th %ile (0.27 mGy) RR=0.96 (95% CI 0.75 to 1.38)
		65 (MM)	Organ-specific internal dose, mGy	50 th %ile (0.09 mGy) RR=1.78 (95% CI 1.11 to 3.80); 75 th %ile (0.27 mGy) RR=3.42 (95% CI 1.35 to 9.64)
16	Zhivin et al. (2016)	28 (LHP)	Natural soluble U exposure categories	Low, RR = 1.7 (95% CI 0.48 to 5.5) Medium, RR = 1.4 (95% CI 0.52 to 3.9) High, RR = 1.08 (95% CI 0.37 to 3.3)

2544 3.3.3.3. *Kidney cancer*

2545 (270) Toxicological data show that uranium causes damage to the kidneys after acute high-
 2546 level exposure, owing to uranium being a heavy metal that preferentially accumulates in, and
 2547 is eliminated from the body via, the kidneys. The studies presented in Table 3.4 cannot clearly
 2548 confirm a carcinogenic effect at low chronic exposure; even though a number of studies
 2549 indicate a positive trend, the large confidence intervals include the possibility of the absence
 2550 of an effect.

2551 (271) A single study by Golden et al. (2019) revealed a significant positive dose-response
 2552 relationship. When the toxicological effect of uranium was considered by controlling for the
 2553 level of dust exposure encountered by the workers, the risk increased with an HR=1.85 (95%
 2554 CI 1.09 to 3.14). The dose-response relationship over cumulative dust categories was not
 2555 significant. The type of kidney cancer linked to radiation exposure is located in the renal pelvis
 2556 and ureter (primarily transitional cell carcinomas) and not in the renal parenchyma, except at
 2557 very high therapeutic doses. No renal pelvis cancers were observed and only one cancer of the
 2558 ureter among the reported deaths from kidney cancer.

2559 (272) Improvement should be possible in the future via considering the heterogeneity of the
 2560 distribution of uranium in the different parts of the kidney, and identifying the part of the kidney
 2561 where the cancer occurs since these may differ for radiation versus chemically associated
 2562 effects.
 2563

2564 Table 3.4. Dose-response analyses of uranium exposure and kidney cancer risk

N	Reference	No. of deaths	Unit of uranium exposure	Risk estimate per unit of exposure
1	Boice et al. (2011)	121	Organ-specific internal dose, mSv	<5 mSv, RR = 0.96 (95% CI 0.49 to 1.88) 5-<10 mSv, RR = 0.69 (95% CI 0.21 to 2.27) 10-<50 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 50-<100 mSv, RR = 2.63 (95% CI 0.64 to 10.7) 100-<200 mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0 200+ mSv, RR = can't be calculated, n=0
2	Golden et al. (2019)	22	Organ specific internal dose, mGy	HR/ 100 mGy = 1.73 (95% CI 1.07 to 2.79)
3	Ritz et al. (2000)	8 (bladder and kidney)	Internal lung dose, mSv	RR/10 mSv = 0.19 (95% CI 0.00 to 20.8)
4	Silver et al. (2013)	15	Organ-specific internal dose, µGy	ERR/0.1 mGy = 0.033 (95% CI - 0.021 to 0.50)
5	Yiin et al. (2017)	110	Internal U dose, mGy	ERR/mGy = 0.14 (95% CI - 0.16 to 0.66)
6	Yiin et al. (2018)	101	Internal U dose, mGy	50 th %ile (0.30 mGy) RR=1.28 (95% CI 0.94 to 2.06); 75 th %ile (0.93 mGy) RR=1.86 (95% CI 0.83 to 4.30)

2565

2566 **3.3.4. Discussion**

2567 *3.3.4.1. Summary of results from studies of workers*

2568 (273) At present, there is only weak epidemiological evidence to suggest an association
 2569 between internal radiation dose resulting from exposure to uranium and risk of cancers that
 2570 have been studied. However, the size of the study populations limits the statistical power to
 2571 detect an association and the organ doses are relatively low in most studies. The main limitation
 2572 is the lack of precise estimates of internal uranium-specific dose to the individuals.

2573 (274) Contrary to the situation for plutonium, present knowledge of cancer risks associated
 2574 with uranium exposure does not permit a lifetime cancer risk calculation.

2575 (275) Several statistically significant positive results have been reported in studies of
 2576 uranium workers. One study suggested a positive association between insoluble forms of
 2577 reprocessed uranium and lung cancer (Guseva Canu et al., 2011) on the basis of a job exposure
 2578 matrix. Ritz (1999) reported an increased RR for lung cancer mortality among workers with
 2579 ≥200 mSv of internal dose lagged 15 years when external exposure was 50 mSv or greater.
 2580 Grellier et al. (2017) and Silver et al. (2013) showed a positive trend between the lung dose

2581 estimated from chronic uranium exposure and lung cancer risk, but the confidence intervals of
2582 these positive trends did not exclude the absence of a trend. In future, the study of lung cancer
2583 risk should focus primarily on workers being exposed to insoluble uranium oxide since these
2584 workers will have received the largest lung doses. Smoking habits should also be taken into
2585 account if information is available.

2586 (276) Among gaseous diffusion plant workers, there is a suggestion of an increase of various
2587 types of lymphatic and haematopoietic cancers, although not leukaemia. Yiin et al. (2009, 2017,
2588 2018) found an increased risk for multiple myeloma associated with red bone marrow dose,
2589 after adjusting for external radiation resulting from occupational chest x-rays and film badge
2590 records. Chan et al. (2010) reported an increased risk of non-Hodgkin lymphoma among
2591 gaseous diffusion plant workers exposed to uranium.

2592 (277) Positive results have been reported for kidney cancer in various parts of the nuclear
2593 fuel cycle. Golden et al. (2019) reported a significant dose-response relationship and Silver et
2594 al. (2013) showed a positive trend among uranium processing workers. Yiin et al. (2017, 2018)
2595 found a positive trend among gaseous diffusion plant workers, but the wide confidence
2596 intervals did not exclude the absence of a trend.

2597 (278) Overall, epidemiological studies of uranium workers do not provide convincing
2598 evidence of a raised cancer risk that can be attributed to uranium exposure. Even studies of
2599 lung cancer following inhalation of insoluble compounds of uranium, which lead to the highest
2600 lung doses from uranium, have provided inconclusive evidence, and the results from studies of
2601 other sites of cancer do not provide a consistent pattern of findings. Further high quality studies
2602 are required to improve this situation.

2603 3.3.4.2. *Summary of results from studies of uranium in drinking water*

2604 (279) The evidence for uranium carcinogenicity linked to ingestion remains limited. In a
2605 review of epidemiological studies of possible health effects after ingesting naturally-occurring
2606 radionuclides through drinking-water, Guseva Canu et al. (2012) considered 27 peer-reviewed
2607 articles published between 1970 and 2009 reporting original results, including studies of
2608 uranium, radium and radon in drinking-water. Among these, 5 provided results on a potential
2609 association between cancer risk and uranium concentration. A Canadian case-control study of
2610 Non-Hodgkin lymphoma found higher uranium concentrations in the drinking-water of cases
2611 than of controls (Withmans et al., 2008; 88 cases/132 controls). A case-control study of
2612 leukaemia cases in Fallon (USA) found no significant differences in well uranium or radon
2613 concentration between cases and controls (Seiler, 2004; 16 cases wells/100 other wells). The
2614 only cohort study was conducted among Finnish individuals using bedrock well water. On the
2615 basis of this cohort, 3 case-cohort studies were conducted, using individual level exposure
2616 assessments, on 35 leukaemia cases (Auvinen, 2002), 107 stomach cancer cases (Auvinen,
2617 2005) and 112 urinary cancer cases, including kidney cancer (Kurtio, 2006b). No significant
2618 associations were reported, either with radionuclide concentrations in well water (uranium,
2619 radium and radon) or with cumulative radiation doses when estimated.

2620 (280) Weak but statistically significant associations between uranium concentration in
2621 drinking water and cancers have been observed in ecological studies in Bavaria (Banning and
2622 Benfer, 2017) and in South Carolina (Wagner et al., 2011).

2623 (281) The available results do not show an association between uranium in drinking water
2624 and cancer risk. However, only few studies have been conducted up to now, and
2625 methodological limitations (poor exposure measurement methods, no control for confounding,
2626 small sample size) affect most of them.

2627 (282) The effects of exposure to depleted uranium have received attention in extensive
2628 reviews of the health of the Gulf War veterans (Harley, 1999; Royal Society, 2001, 2002;
2629 Depleted Uranium Oversight Board, 2007; Committee on Gulf War and Health, 2008). No
2630 excess cancer risk has been identified among those individuals exposed to depleted uranium.

2631 3.3.4.3. Complexity of exposure and dose reconstruction

2632 (283) Differences in the solubility of uranium and methods used to measure uranium-
2633 specific doses complicate the interpretation of results with respect to internal uranium exposure.
2634 Studies have included workers employed in uranium processing and reprocessing operations,
2635 where the solubility of the uranium ranged from very soluble to insoluble.

2636 (284) In their case-control study of multiple myeloma, Yiin et al. (2009) assigned absorbed
2637 doses to the specific organ of interest, namely the red bone marrow; red bone marrow doses
2638 from photofluorographic chest x rays documented in the workers' occupational medical records
2639 were included as a separate variable in analyses. Boice et al. (2006a,b) used ICRP biokinetic
2640 models from current or upcoming ICRP reports to estimate annual equivalent doses to 16
2641 specific organs or tissues taking into account time of exposure, type of radionuclide, and
2642 excretion patterns. Other studies included an estimate of internal radiation exposure but not the
2643 calculation of doses to target organs. Ritz (1999) estimated lung dose based on uranium
2644 urinalysis results and used this dose as a surrogate for all organs of interest. Guseva Canu et al.
2645 (2010) estimated exposure to uranium based on a job exposure matrix where different uranium
2646 compounds were distinguished by their absorption types (F, M and S) and their isotopic
2647 composition (natural uranium and reprocessed uranium bearing compounds). Chan et al. (2010)
2648 also used uranium urinalysis results but reported cumulative excretion as microgram-years
2649 ($\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{y}$). The use of $\mu\text{g}\cdot\text{y}$ as a measure of internal exposure is questionable since it depends on
2650 the frequency of monitoring. During recent years, more studies have provided estimates of
2651 organ/tissue-specific doses from uranium. In the Alpha-Risk case-control study, Grellier et al.
2652 (2017) assigned best estimates of individual organ/tissue doses. In a study combining cohorts
2653 of gaseous diffusion plant workers (Yiin et al., 2017, 2018), organ/tissue doses were calculated
2654 using extensive uranium urinalysis data along with uranium gravimetric and radioactivity
2655 concentration data and estimates of enrichment levels of uranium to which workers may have
2656 been exposed (Anderson et al., 2017). Ellis et al. (2018) described the methodology that was
2657 used to update the Mallinckrodt Chemical Works uranium processing workers cohort following
2658 the framework outlined by Bouville et al. (2015).

2659 (285) The calculations of external radiation exposure for the uranium workers studies were
2660 similar to those used for the plutonium worker studies in terms of the variability in the methods
2661 used. Most cohort studies limited external exposure to recorded exposure to gamma and x rays
2662 at the site. In addition to external radiation monitoring records from the site, Boice et al.
2663 (2006a,b, 2011), Golden et al. (2019) and Yiin et al. (2009) included these records from other
2664 sites and databases. Yiin et al. (2009) included only gamma and x rays, while Richardson and
2665 Wing (2006) included tritium; all three imputed exposures for missing records.

2666 3.3.4.4. Recommendations for future studies

2667 (286) The information from current epidemiological studies of uranium exposure is
2668 insufficient to reliably quantify dose-response relationships. More studies are needed before
2669 any estimate of risk and detriment can be envisaged.

2670 (287) Work is already ongoing to enable future combined studies of uranium workers which
2671 will greatly improve the statistical power of the studies. The protocol of an international Pooled
2672 Analysis of Uranium Processing Workers (iPAUW), including cohorts from the USA, Europe
2673 and possibly other countries, is currently being developed. More than 15 cohorts including
2674 100,000 uranium processing workers are potentially eligible for inclusion. As part of this
2675 project, a dosimetric protocol aiming to harmonise uranium exposure information and
2676 organ/tissue-specific dose calculations across cohorts is being developed. The improved
2677 statistical power of this analysis will allow the proposed collaborative study to have greater
2678 ability to characterise potential risks associated with occupational uranium exposure.

2679 (288) In the US, work is progressing on the Epidemiologic Study of One Million Persons.
2680 A component of this study includes Department of Energy nuclear workers who have been
2681 exposed to uranium (and plutonium) (Boice et al., 2018). Over 360,000 workers employed at
2682 15 Department of Energy and its predecessor facilities have been identified. The goal of the
2683 pilot project is to characterise these workers with regard to vital status follow-up, external dose
2684 and potential for internal intakes. The focus of the effort will be on those workers already
2685 included in a retrospective cohort mortality study. Vital status is being updated using a common
2686 protocol. Bioassay and external radiation monitoring data have been computerised, and the
2687 methodology that will be used to perform the organ/tissue-specific dose estimations has been
2688 established (Bouville et al., 2015). A pooled analysis of about 13,000 North American workers
2689 involved in uranium milling and processing is currently underway. The methods being used
2690 are very similar to those used in the One Million Persons study.

2691

2692

4. CONCLUSION

2693 (289) The risks of cancer following exposure to the alpha-particle emitting isotopes of
 2694 plutonium and uranium have been evaluated in the present publication, which is
 2695 complementary to *Publication 115* (ICRP, 2010a) focussing on radon and its decay products.
 2696 The publication updates previous reviews published by international committees on exposure
 2697 to plutonium and uranium, especially the IARC monograph on internal emitters in 2012 (IARC,
 2698 2012) and Annex D of the UNSCEAR 2016 Report on the biological effects of exposure to
 2699 uranium (UNSCEAR, 2017), but also the BEIR IV Report (NRC, 1988). The close
 2700 collaborative work between experts of ICRP Committee 1 and Committee 2 and other experts
 2701 with competences in epidemiology or dosimetry was key for preparing this report, which
 2702 constitutes the first comprehensive review of health risks associated with plutonium exposure
 2703 for over 30 years.

2704 (290) Compared to radon and its decay products, the epidemiological evidence on risks
 2705 associated with exposure to plutonium is less extensive. Indeed, the first epidemiological
 2706 results from underground hard-rock miner studies were published towards the end of the 1960s
 2707 whereas most of the results related to plutonium were published after the 1990s. Further, the
 2708 number of studies providing reliable results on plutonium-specific risks is limited to a few
 2709 studies (essentially, the Mayak and Sellafield worker cohorts), whereas about 20 cohorts of
 2710 miners have been studied, plus several tens of indoor radon studies in the general population.
 2711 In addition, the assessment of doses due to plutonium exposure is complicated by the chemical
 2712 nature of plutonium compounds, which plays a major role in determining lung solubility, and
 2713 presents difficulties in the reconstruction of lung doses from bioassay measurements of
 2714 plutonium concentrations in urine or faeces. These differences may partly explain the fact that
 2715 results on plutonium-related risks are presently less consistent than those related to radon. The
 2716 situation is more striking for uranium-specific risks, the information currently available from
 2717 epidemiological studies being insufficient to provide reliable estimates of risk, especially due
 2718 to limits in exposure reconstruction. Further studies with improved internal dosimetry are
 2719 needed.

2720 (291) Most of the cohorts of workers studied had a long follow-up (over several decades).
 2721 A good understanding of the dosimetric approaches used in the past, or of surrogates such as
 2722 job-exposure matrix approaches, was necessary to evaluate the quality and reliability of the
 2723 individual annual organ/tissue-specific doses used in the epidemiological analyses. The
 2724 number and quality of bioassay measurements per individual, the quality of environmental
 2725 measurements, and the solubility of the inhaled radionuclide and its chemical compounds, are
 2726 some of the factors that influence the quality of estimates of the organ/tissue-specific dose over
 2727 time.

2728 (292) Cancer risk resulting from plutonium exposure has been examined through studies of
 2729 Russian, American and European workers, which include a wide range of exposure levels. The
 2730 two most informative cohorts of plutonium workers are those employed at the Mayak plant in
 2731 the Russian Federation and at the Sellafield plant in the UK. Assessments of intakes and
 2732 resulting organ/tissue doses for workers arising from the inhalation of plutonium (principally
 2733 ²³⁹Pu) have been based primarily on the interpretation of individual urine bioassay data, taking
 2734 account of the workers' occupational histories and the physicochemical forms of the inhaled
 2735 plutonium aerosols. Results from autopsy data have also been used to determine model
 2736 parameter values. Biokinetic and dosimetric models have been continuously improved over the
 2737 last 20 years, but significant uncertainties remain in the assessed doses. The epidemiological

2738 studies of plutonium workers provide results that allow quantitative estimation of lung cancer
2739 risk related to alpha-particle dose. For cancer risks other than lung, associations between
2740 plutonium exposure and risk of liver and bone cancer were also observed in the Mayak studies,
2741 as would be anticipated from the preferential deposition of plutonium on bone surfaces and in
2742 the liver. There is no consistent evidence of a positive dose response between leukaemia risk
2743 and plutonium exposure.

2744 (293) Calculations have been conducted of the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality
2745 associated with lung absorbed dose, based on scenarios of inhalation of a total plutonium intake
2746 of 1 Bq, assuming either an acute intake or a chronic intake, of either soluble plutonium nitrate
2747 or insoluble plutonium oxide. These unitary intake scenarios should be considered as examples,
2748 to provide an order of magnitude of the risk, and to illustrate variations in the dose and risk for
2749 a unitary intake.

2750 (294) Comparing the lifetime excess risk of lung cancer mortality risk from exposure to
2751 external gamma radiation (based on the Life Span Study of Japanese A-bomb survivors) and
2752 from internal exposure to plutonium alpha particles (based on the Mayak workers study), it was
2753 found that, for the same lung absorbed dose, the risk from plutonium alpha-particle exposure
2754 is larger than the risk from external gamma-ray exposure by factors of about 15 to 16 and 19
2755 to 22 when based on the Life Span Study ERR model and EAR model, respectively, depending
2756 on the exposure scenario. Despite the very different dose distribution of plutonium and radon
2757 progeny within the lung, a similar calculation for radon progeny exposure produced factors
2758 based on the ERR model of about 14 to 15. These results suggest a biological effectiveness of
2759 alpha particles relative to high energy photons equal to about 14 to 16 for lung cancer.

2760 (295) These values are compatible with the current radiation weighting factor (w_R) of 20
2761 used for the purposes of radiological protection by the Commission for alpha particles in the
2762 calculation of equivalent and effective doses (ICRP, 2007). Nevertheless, it should be noted
2763 that this comparison is based on lung absorbed dose and lifetime excess risk of lung cancer
2764 mortality, with an application of a DDREF of 2 to the risk derived from the Japanese Life Span
2765 Study. Not applying a DDREF would lead to a relative biological effectiveness of about 7 to 8.
2766 Also, this comparison of the effects of plutonium exposure and external gamma exposure is
2767 based on the lifetime risk of lung cancer mortality, and not on radiation detriment. Meanwhile
2768 the w_R is a judgement value for radiological protection purposes and applies to all stochastic
2769 effects of alpha radiation, including other types of cancer. Plutonium related risks have been
2770 observed for liver and bone for which different RBEs for alpha radiation may apply.

2771 (296) The review of recently published epidemiological studies of cancer risk from exposure
2772 to uranium updated the UNSCEAR 2016 Report (UNSCEAR, 2017). Most studies did not use
2773 uranium-specific doses to organs/tissues derived from monitoring results and considered
2774 exposure through environmental indicators, job-exposure matrices, or expressed the risk in
2775 relation to external radiation exposure. A few studies published in recent years used improved
2776 organ/tissue-specific uranium dose calculations, but they remain inconclusive because
2777 statistical power was limited or because some of the information needed to reconstruct doses
2778 was not recorded in the past. Relatively fast clearance of uranium from blood circulation,
2779 variability of exposure to uranium compounds and differences in the methods used to monitor
2780 internal exposure to uranium complicate the dosimetry of workers employed in uranium
2781 processing, concentration, enrichment and reprocessing operations. The solubility of the
2782 uranium compounds to which workers are exposed is an especially important parameter in
2783 determining lung doses from bioassay data. In summary, with the information from currently

2784 available epidemiological studies, there are insufficient data to reliably estimate the dose-
2785 response relationships between uranium exposure and any cancer site.

2786 (297) Uncertainties associated with uranium and plutonium exposure and dose
2787 reconstruction are important, and different chemical forms can lead to very different
2788 cumulative organ/tissue-specific absorbed doses per Bq intake. Concerted efforts have been
2789 made in recent years to improve organ/tissue-specific dose assessment and to consider the
2790 potential impact of uncertainty on risk estimates. Continuation of such efforts and consideration
2791 of improved dosimetric approaches is recommended for future research, as the radioisotopes
2792 of these two elements continue to be of major importance for some groups of workers in the
2793 nuclear industry. Further research is needed to improve assessment of health risks associated
2794 to plutonium or uranium exposure, in epidemiology, dosimetry and risk modelling. Important
2795 efforts have been made in recent years to improve dose assessment and to consider the potential
2796 impact of uncertainties on risk estimates, and should be maintained in the future. Also,
2797 extension of existing cohorts and combined analyses of data are needed to increase power and
2798 allow a better estimation of the risks associated with plutonium and uranium exposures. Future
2799 research may better characterise the risks associated with alpha particles emitted by plutonium
2800 for cancer induction in organs other than lung. For uranium, distinction of the different
2801 chemical forms of uranium compounds in future analyses is highly desirable. Future pooled
2802 analyses are expected to provide additional information on potential risks associated with
2803 uranium exposure.
2804

2805

REFERENCES

- 2806 Anderson, J.L., Apostoaei, A.I., Thomas, B.A., 2013. Estimation of internal exposure to uranium with
2807 uncertainty from urinalysis data using the InDEP computer code. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 153(1), 64-
2808 73.
- 2809 Anderson, J.L., Apostoaei, A.I., Yiin, J.H., et al., 2017. Exposure to recycled uranium contaminants in
2810 gaseous diffusion plants. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 175(4), 503-507.
- 2811 Ansoborlo, E., Chazel, V., Hengé-Napoli, M.H., et al., 2002. Determination of the physical and
2812 chemical properties, biokinetics, and dose coefficients of uranium compounds handled during
2813 nuclear fuel fabrication in France. *Health Phys* 82(3), 279-289.
- 2814 Atkinson, W.D., Law, D.V., Bromley, K.J., et al., 2004. Mortality of employees of the United Kingdom
2815 Atomic Energy Authority, 1946-97. *Occup. Environ. Med.* 61,577-585.
- 2816 ATSDR, 2013. Toxicological profile for uranium. Atlanta, GA: Agency for Toxic Substances and
2817 Disease Registry. U.S. Department of Health and Human Services.
- 2818 Auvinen, A., Kurttio, P., Pekkanen, J., et al., 2002. Uranium and other natural radionuclides in drinking
2819 water and risk of leukemia: a case-cohort study in Finland. *Cancer Causes Control* 13(9), 825-829.
- 2820 Auvinen, A., Salonen, L., Pekkanen, J., et al., 2005. Radon and other natural radionuclides in drinking
2821 water and risk of stomach cancer: a case-cohort study in Finland. *Int. J. Cancer* 114(1), 109-113.
- 2822 Bailey, M.R., Etherington, G., Birchall, A., et al., 1996. Assessment of internal dose to subjects in the
2823 HSE follow-up to Gardner Study. Chilton, National Radiological Protection Board, NRPB-M-389.
- 2824 Banning, A., Benfer, M., 2017. Drinking water uranium and potential health effects in the German
2825 Federal state of Bavaria. *Int. J. Environ. Res. Public Health* 14(8), 927.
- 2826 Bingham, D., Bérard, P., Birchall, A., et al., 2017. Reconstruction of Internal Doses for the Alpha-Risk
2827 Case-Control Study of Lung Cancer and Leukaemia Among European Nuclear Workers. *Radiat.*
2828 *Prot. Dosim* 174(4), 485-494.
- 2829 Birchall, A., Puncher, M., Harrison, J., et al., 2010. Plutonium worker dosimetry. *Radiation and*
2830 *Environmental Biophysics* 49(2), 203-212.
- 2831 Birchall, A. and Puncher, M., 2017. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-2013): How to
2832 Reduce Hyper-Realisations to Realisations. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176(1-2), 154-162.
- 2833 Birchall, A., Vostrotin, V., Puncher, M., et al., 2017a. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-
2834 2013) for internally deposited plutonium: An overview. *Rad. Prot Dosim.* 176(1-2), 10-31.
- 2835 Birchall, A., Dorrian, D.-M., Suslova, K.G., et al., 2017b. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System
2836 (MWDS-2013): A Comparison of intakes based on urine versus autopsy data from Mayak workers
2837 using the Leggett systemic model for plutonium. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176(1-2), 90-94.
- 2838 Birchall, A., Puncher, M., Vostrotin, V., 2017c. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-2013):
2839 Treatment of uncertainty in model parameters. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176(1-2), 144-153.
- 2840 Birchall A. and Sokolova, A. B. (2017). The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-2013):
2841 Treatment of organ masses in the calculation of organ doses. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176(1-2), 102-
2842 105.
- 2843 Boice Jr., J.D., Leggett, R.W., Ellis, E.D., et al., 2006a. A comprehensive dose reconstruction
2844 methodology for former Rocketdyne/Atomics International radiation workers. *Health Phys.* 90(5),
2845 409-430.
- 2846 Boice, J.D., Cohen, S.S., Mumma, M.T., et al., 2006b. Mortality among radiation workers at
2847 Rocketdyne (Atomics International), 1948-1999. *Radiat. Res.* 66, 98-115.
- 2848 Boice, J.D., Cohen, S.S., Mumma, M.T., et al., 2007. Mortality among residents of Uravan, Colorado
2849 who lived near a uranium mill, 1936-84. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 27(3), 299-319.
- 2850 Boice, J.D., Cohen, S.S., Mumma, M.T., et al., 2008. A cohort study of uranium millers and miners of
2851 Grants, New Mexico, 1979-2005. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 28(3), 303-325.
- 2852 Boice, J.D., Cohen, S.S., Mumma, M.T., et al., 2011. Updated mortality analysis of radiation workers
2853 at Rocketdyne (Atomics International), 1948-1999. *Radiat. Res.* 176, 244-258.
- 2854 Boice, J.D., Ellis, E.D., Golden, A.P., et al., 2018. The past informs the future: an overview of the
2855 Million Worker Study and the Mallinckrodt Chemical Works cohort. *Health Phys.* 114, 381-385.

- 2856 Bouet, S., Samson, E., Javanovic, I., et al., 2018. First mortality analysis in the French cohort of uranium
2857 millers (F-millers) period 1968-2013. *Int. Arch. Occup. Environ. Health* 91, 23-33.
- 2858 Bouet, S., Davesne, E., Samson, E., et al., 2019. Analysis of the association between ionizing radiation
2859 and mortality in uranium workers from five plants involved in the nuclear fuel production cycle in
2860 France. *Int. Arch. Occup. Environ. Health* 92, 249-262.
- 2861 Bouville, A., Toohey, R.E., Boice, J.D., et al., 2015. Dose reconstruction for the Million Worker Study:
2862 status and guidelines. *Health Phys.* 108, 206-220.
- 2863 Brooks, A.L., Guilmette, R.A., Hahn, F.F., et al., 1992. Distribution and biological effects of inhaled
2864 ²³⁹Pu(NO₃)₄ in cynomolgus monkeys. *Radiat. Res.* 130, 79-87.
- 2865 Bull, R.K., Puncher, M., 2019. MWDS-2016: The slow dissolution rate for plutonium nitrate intakes at
2866 the Mayak facility. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 185, 201-207
- 2867 Campbell, E. E., Milligan, M. F., Moss, W. D., et al., 1972. History of the plutonium bioassay program
2868 at the Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory, 1944-1972. LA-5008, UC-41.
- 2869 Brown, S.C., Schonbeck, M.F., McClure, D.M., et al., 2004. Lung cancer and internal lung doses among
2870 plutonium works at the Rocky Flats Plant: A case-control study. *Am. J. Epidemiol.* 160, 163-172.
- 2871 Cardis, E., Vrijheid, M., Blettner, M., et al., 2007. The 15-Country Collaborative Study of Cancer Risk
2872 among Radiation Workers in the Nuclear Industry: Estimates of Radiation-Related Cancer Risks.
2873 *Radiat. Res.* 167(4), 396-416.
- 2874 Chan, C., Hughes, T.S., Muldoon, S., et al., 2010. Mortality patterns among Paducah gaseous diffusion
2875 plant workers. *Journal of Occupational and Environmental Medicine* 52(7), 725-732.
- 2876 Committee on Gulf War and Health, 2008. Gulf war and health: updated literature review of depleted
2877 uranium. National Academies Press.
- 2878 Dagle, G.E., Adee, R.R., Buschbom, R.L., et al., 1993. Inhaled plutonium nitrate in dogs. Pacific
2879 Northwest Laboratory Annual Report for 1992 to the DOE Office of Energy Research. Part 1
2880 Biomedical sciences. PNL-8500 Pt 1., Battelle Memorial Institute, Pacific Northwest Laboratories,
2881 9-15.
- 2882 Daniels, R.D., Lodwick, C.J., Schubauer-Berigan, M.K., et al., 2006. Assessment of plutonium
2883 exposures for an epidemiological study of US nuclear workers. *Radiation Protection Dosimetry*
2884 118(1), 43-55.
- 2885 Davesne, E., Blanchardon, E., Peleau, B., et al., 2016. Influence of DTPA Treatment on Internal Dose
2886 Estimates. *Health Phys.* 110(6), 551-557.
- 2887 Depleted Uranium Oversight Board, 2007. Final report of the depleted uranium oversight board.
2888 Submitted to the undersecretary of state for defence.
- 2889 de Vocht, F., Riddell, A., Wakeford, R. et al. 2019. Construction, validation and sensitivity analyses of
2890 a job exposure matrix for early plutonium workers at the Sellafield nuclear site, United Kingdom.
2891 *Rad. Res.* 191(1), 60-66.
- 2892 Dupree-Ellis, E., Watkins, J., Ingle, J.N., et al., 2000. External radiation exposure and mortality in a
2893 cohort of uranium processing workers. *American Journal of Epidemiology* 152(1), 91-95.
- 2894 Durbin, P.W., 1975. Plutonium in mammals: influence of plutonium chemistry, route of administration,
2895 and physiological status of the animal on initial distribution and long term metabolism. *Health Phys.*
2896 29, 495-510.
- 2897 Durbin, P.W., 2011. Actinides in animals and man. In: Morss, L.R., Edelstein, N.M., Fuger, J., Katz,
2898 J.J. (Eds.), *The Chemistry of the Actinide and Transactinide Elements*, fourth ed., Vol. 5. Springer,
2899 New York, pp. 3339-3474.
- 2900 Ellis, E.D., Boice, J.D., Golden, A.P., et al., 2018. Dosimetry is key to good epidemiology: workers at
2901 the Mallinckrodt Chemical Works had seven different source exposures. *Health Phys.* 114, 386-397.
- 2902 Etherington, G., Stradling, G.N., Hodgson, A., et al., 2003. Anomalously high excretion of Pu in urine
2903 following inhalation of plutonium nitrate? *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 105, 321-324.
- 2904 Figgs, L.W., 2013. Lung cancer mortality among uranium gaseous diffusion plant workers: A cohort
2905 study 1952-2004. *International Journal of Occupational and Environmental Medicine* 4(3), 128-140.

- 2906 Fournier, L., Laurent, O., Samson, E., et al., 2016. External Radiation Dose and Cancer mortality among
 2907 French nuclear workers: Considering potential confounding by internal radiation exposure. *Int. Arch.*
 2908 *Occup. Environ. Health.* 89(8), 1183-1191.
- 2909 Gilbert, E.S., Koshurnikova, N.A., Sokolnikov, M.E., et al., 2004. Lung cancer in Mayak workers.
 2910 *Radiat. Res.* 162, 505-516.
- 2911 Gilbert, E.S., Sokolnikov, M.E., Preston, D.L., et al., 2013. Lung cancer risks from plutonium: An
 2912 updated analysis of data from the Mayak worker cohort. *Radiat Res.* 179(3), 332-342.
- 2913 Gillies, M., Kuznetsova, I., Sokolnikov, M., et al., 2017. Lung Cancer Risk from Plutonium: A Pooled
 2914 Analysis of the Mayak and Sellafield Worker Cohorts. *Radiation Research*, 188(6), 725-740.
- 2915 Gillies, M., Haylock, R., 2014. The cancer mortality and incidence experience of workers at British
 2916 Nuclear Fuels plc, 1946-2005. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 34(3), 595-623.
- 2917 Golden, A.P., Ellis, E.D., Cohen, S.S., et al, 2019. Updated mortality analysis of the Mallinckrodt
 2918 uranium processing workers, 1942–2012, *Int. J. Radiat. Biol.*, in press. DOI:
 2919 10.1080/09553002.2019.1569773.
- 2920 Gregoratto, D., Bailey, M.R., Marsh, J.W., 2010. Modelling particle retention in the alveolar-interstitial
 2921 region of the human lungs. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 30, 491-512.
- 2922 Grellier, J., Atkinson, W., Bérard, P., et al., 2017. Risk of Lung Cancer Mortality in Nuclear Workers
 2923 from Internal Exposure to Alpha Particle-emitting Radionuclides. *Epidemiology* 28(5), 675-684.
- 2924 Guseva Canu, I., Ellis, E.D., Tirmarche, M., 2008. Cancer risk in nuclear workers occupationally
 2925 exposed to uranium - Emphasis on external exposure. *Health Phys.* 94(4), 393-394.
- 2926 Guseva Canu, I., Jaboc, S., Cardis, E., et al., 2010. Reprocessed uranium exposure and lung cancer risk.
 2927 *Health Phys.* 99, 308-313.
- 2928 Guseva Canu, I., Jacob, S., Cardis, E., et al., 2011. Uranium carcinogenicity in humans might depend
 2929 on the physical and chemical nature of uranium and its isotopic composition: results from pilot
 2930 epidemiological study of French nuclear workers. *Cancer Causes and Control* 22(11), 1563-1573.
- 2931 Guseva Canu, I., Garsi, J.P., Caër-Lorho, S., et al., 2012. Does uranium induce circulatory diseases?
 2932 First results from a French cohort of uranium workers. *Occup. Environ. Med.* 69(6), 404-409.
- 2933 Hahn, F.F., Romanov, S.A., Guilmette, R.A., et al., 2004. Plutonium microdistribution in the lungs of
 2934 Mayak workers. *Radiat. Res.* 161(5), 568–581.
- 2935 Harley, N.H., Foulkes, E.C., Hilborne, L.H., et al., 1999. A review of the scientific literature as it
 2936 pertains to Gulf war illness. RAND’s National Defense Research Institute, Santa Monica, CA.
- 2937 Hempelmann, L. H., Langham, W. H., Richmond, C. R., et al., 1973. Manhattan Project Plutonium
 2938 Workers: a twenty-seven year follow-up study of selected cases. *Health Phys.* 25(5), 461–479.
- 2939 Hodgson, A., Pellow, P.G.D. and Stradling, G.N., 2007. Influence of nephrotoxicity on urinary excretion
 2940 of uranium. HPA-RPD-025 (Health Protection Agency, Centre for Radiation and Environmental
 2941 Hazards, Chilton, Didcot, UK).
- 2942 Hunter, N., Kuznetsova, I.S., Labutina, E.V., et al., 2013. Solid cancer incidence other than lung, liver
 2943 and bone in Mayak workers: 1948-2004. *British Journal of Cancer* 109(7), 1989-1996.
- 2944 IARC, 2001. Ionizing radiation, Part 2: some internally deposited radionuclides. *IARC Monogr. Eval.*
 2945 *Carcinog. Risks Hum.* 78: 1-559. PMID:11421248.
- 2946 IARC, 2012. A review of human carcinogens. Part D: Radiation. *IARC monographs on the evaluation*
 2947 *of carcinogenic risks to humans V 100D*, Lyon, France.
- 2948 ICRP, 1972. The metabolism of compounds of plutonium and other actinides. *ICRP Publication 19.*
 2949 Pergamon Press, Oxford.
- 2950 ICRP, 1975. Report of the Task Group on Reference Man. *ICRP Publication 23.* Pergamon Press,
 2951 Oxford.
- 2952 ICRP, 1977. Recommendations of the International Commission on Radiological Protection. *ICRP*
 2953 *Publication 26. Ann. ICRP* 1(3).
- 2954 ICRP, 1979. Limits for the Intake of Radionuclides by Workers. *ICRP Publication 30, Part 1, Ann.*
 2955 *ICRP* 2 (3/4).
- 2956 ICRP, 1983. Radionuclide transformations: energy and intensity of emissions. *ICRP Publication 38.*
 2957 *Ann. ICRP* 11–13.

- 2958 ICRP, 1986. The Metabolism of Plutonium and Related Elements. ICRP Publication 48. Ann. ICRP 16
2959 (2-3).
- 2960 ICRP, 1989. Age-dependent doses to members of the public from intakes of radionuclides: part 1. ICRP
2961 Publication 56. Ann. ICRP 20(2).
- 2962 ICRP, 1993. Age-dependent doses to members of the public from intake of radionuclides: Part 2
2963 Ingestion dose coefficients. ICRP Publication 67. Ann. ICRP 23(3/4).
- 2964 ICRP, 1994a. Human respiratory tract model for radiological protection. ICRP Publication 66. Ann.
2965 ICRP 24(1-3).
- 2966 ICRP, 1994b. Doses coefficients for intakes of radionuclides by workers. ICRP Publication 68. Ann.
2967 ICRP 24(4).
- 2968 ICRP, 1995. Age-dependent Doses to Members of the Public from Intakes of Radionuclides: Part 3.
2969 Ingestion Dose Coefficients. ICRP Publication 69. Ann. ICRP 25 (1).
- 2970 ICRP, 1996. Basic anatomical and physiological data: The skeleton. ICRP Publication 70. Ann. ICRP
2971 25(2).
- 2972 ICRP, 2002. Basic anatomical and physiological data for use in radiological protection: reference values.
2973 ICRP Publication 89. Ann. ICRP 32(3/4).
- 2974 ICRP, 2006. Human alimentary tract model for radiological protection. ICRP Publication 100. Ann.
2975 ICRP 36 (1-2).
- 2976 ICRP, 2007. The 2007 Recommendations of the International Commission on Radiological Protection.
2977 ICRP Publication 103 Ann. ICRP 37(2-4).
- 2978 ICRP, 2010a. Lung cancer risk from radon and progeny and statement on radon. ICRP Publication 115.
2979 Ann. ICRP 40(1).
- 2980 ICRP, 2010b. Conversion Coefficients for Radiological Protection Quantities for External Radiation
2981 Exposures. ICRP Publication 116, Ann. ICRP 40(2-5).
- 2982 ICRP, 2014. Radiological protection against radon exposure. ICRP Publication 126. Ann. ICRP 43(3).
- 2983 ICRP, 2015. Occupational Intakes of Radionuclides: Part 1. ICRP Publication 130. Ann. ICRP 44(2).
- 2984 ICRP, 2015b. Stem Cell Biology with Respect to Carcinogenesis Aspects of Radiological Protection.
2985 ICRP Publication 131. Ann. ICRP 44(3/4).
- 2986 ICRP, 2016. The ICRP Computational Framework for Internal Dose Assessment for Reference
2987 Workers: Specific Absorbed Fractions. ICRP Publication 133. Ann. ICRP 45(2).
- 2988 ICRP, 2017. Occupational Intakes of Radionuclides: Part 3. ICRP Publication 137. Ann. ICRP 46(3/4).
- 2989 ICRP, 2019. Occupational Intakes of Radionuclides: Part 4. ICRP Publication 141, Ann. ICRP 48(2/3).
- 2990 ICRU, 2012. International Commission on Radiation Units and measurements. Measurement and
2991 reporting of radon exposures. ICRU Report 88.
- 2992 ISO, 2011. Radiation Protection – Dose Assessment for the Monitoring of Workers for Internal
2993 Radiation Exposure. ISO 27048:2011. International Organization for Standardization, Geneva.
- 2994 Jacob, V., Jacob, P., Meckbach, R., et al., 2005. Lung cancer in Mayak workers: interaction of smoking
2995 and plutonium exposure. Radiation and Environmental Biophysics 44, 119-129.
- 2996 Jacob, P., Meckbach, R., Sokolnikov, M., et al., 2007. Lung cancer risk of Mayak workers: Modelling
2997 of carcinogenesis and bystander effect. Radiation and Environmental Biophysics 46(4), 383-394.
- 2998 James, A.C., Sasser, L.B., Stuit, D.B., et al., 2007. USTUR whole body case 0269: Demonstrating
2999 effectiveness of i.v. Ca-DTPA for Pu. Radiat. Prot. Dosi. 127 (1-4), 449-455.
- 3000 Jones, S.R., 1985. Derivation and validation of a urinary excretion function for plutonium applicable
3001 over tens of years post uptake. Radiat. Prot. Dosim. 11(1), 19-27.
- 3002 Kato, E., Takayanagi, N., Takaku, Y., et al., 2018. Incidence and predictive factors of lung cancer in
3003 patients with idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis. ERJ Open Res. 4, 00111-2016.
- 3004 Khokhryakov, V.F., Suslova, K.G., Vostrotnin, V.V., et al., 2002. The development of the plutonium
3005 lung clearance model for exposure estimation of the Mayak Production Association, nuclear plant
3006 workers. Health Phys. 82 (4), 425-431.
- 3007 Khokhryakov, V.F., Suslova, K.G., Vostrotnin, V.V., et al., 2005. Adaptation of the ICRP Publication
3008 66 respiratory tract model to data on plutonium biokinetics for Mayak workers. Health Phys 88, 125-
3009 132.

- 3010 Khokhryakov, V.V., Khokhryakov, V.F., Suslova, K.G., et al., 2013. Mayak worker dosimetry system
 3011 2008 (MWDS-2008): Assessment of internal dose from measurement results of plutonium activity
 3012 in urine. *Health Phys.* 104(4), 366-378.
- 3013 Kocher, D.C., Apostoaiei, A.I., Hoffman, F.O., 2005. Radiation Effectiveness Factors for use in
 3014 calculating Probability of Causation of radiogenic cancers. *Health Phys.* 89(1), 3-32.
- 3015 Kocher, D.C., Apostoaiei, A.I., Hoffman, F.O., et al., 2018. Probability distribution of dose and dose-
 3016 rate effectiveness factor for use in estimating risks of solid cancers from exposure to low-LET
 3017 radiation. *Health Phys.* 114, 602-622.
- 3018 Kocher, D.C., Apostoaiei, A.I., Hoffman, F.O., 2019. Response to Wakeford et al. *Health Phys.* 116(1),
 3019 100-101.
- 3020 Koshurnikova, N.A., Bolotnikova, M.G., Ilyin, L.A., et al., 1998. Lung cancer risk due to
 3021 exposure to incorporated plutonium. *Radiat. Res.* 149(4), 366-371.
- 3022 Koshurnikova, N.A., Shilnikova, N.S., Okatenko, P.V., et al., 1999. Characteristics of the cohort of
 3023 workers at the Mayak nuclear complex. *Radiat. Res.* 152 (4), 352-363.
- 3024 Kreisheimer, M., Koshurnikova, N.A., Sokolnikov, M.E., et al., 2003. Lung cancer mortality among
 3025 nuclear workers of the Mayak facilities in the former Soviet Union. *Radiation and Environmental
 Biophysics* 42, 129-135.
- 3026 Kreuzer, M., Dufey, F., Laurier, D., et al., 2015. Mortality from internal and external radiation exposure
 3027 in a cohort of male German uranium millers, 1946–2008. *International Archives of Occupational
 3028 and Environmental Health* 88(4), 431-441.
- 3029 Kurttio, P., Komulainen, H., Leino, A., et al., 2005. Bone as a possible target of chemical toxicity of
 3030 natural uranium in drinking water. *Environmental Health Perspectives* 113(1), 68-72.
- 3031 Kurttio, P., Harmoinen, A., Saha, H., et al., 2006a. Kidney toxicity of ingested uranium from drinking
 3032 water. *Am. J. Kidney Dis.* 47(6), 972-982.
- 3033 Kurttio, P., Salonen, L., Ilus, T., et al., 2006b. Well water radioactivity and risk of cancers of the urinary
 3034 organs. *Environ. Res.* 102(3), 333-338.
- 3035 Kuznetsova, I.S., Labutina, E.V., Hunter, N., 2016. Radiation risks of leukemia, lymphoma and multiple
 3036 myeloma incidence in the Mayak cohort: 1948-2004. *PLoS ONE*, 11(9), art. no. e0162710. DOI:
 3037 10.1371/journal.pone.0162710
- 3038 Labutina, E.V., Kuznetsova, I.S., Hunter, N., et al., 2013. Radiation risk of malignant neoplasms in
 3039 organs of main deposition for plutonium in the cohort of mayak workers with regard to histological
 3040 types. *Health Phys.* 105(2), 165-176.
- 3041 Langham, W. H., Bassett, S. H., Harris, P. S., et al, 1950. Distribution and excretion of Pu administered
 3042 to man, Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory, LA 1151.
- 3043 Langham W. H., 1959. Physiology and toxicology of plutonium-239 and its industrial medical control.
 3044 *Health Phys.* 2, 172–185.
- 3045 Langham, W. H., Lawrence, J. N. P., McClelland, J. and Hempelmann, L. H. The Los Alamos Scientific
 3046 Laboratory's experience with plutonium in man. *Health Phys.* 8(6), 753–760 (1962).
- 3047 Lawrence, J. N. P. A history of PUQFUA—Plutonium Body Burden (Q) from Urine Assays. LA-7403-
 3048 H, History, UC-41, Issued: October 1978.
- 3049 Leggett, R.W., Eckerman, K.F., Khokhryakov, V.F., et al., 2005. Mayak worker study: an improved
 3050 biokinetic model for reconstructing doses from internally deposited plutonium. *Radiat. Res.* 164,
 3051 111-122.
- 3052 Leggett, R.W., Eckerman, K.F., McGinn, C.W., et al., 2012. Controlling intake of uranium in the
 3053 workplace: applications of biokinetic modeling and occupational monitoring data. Report
 3054 ORNL/TM-2012/14. Oak Ridge National Laboratory, Oak Ridge, TN, USA.
- 3055 Liang, K.Y., Zeger, S.L., 1986. Longitudinal data analysis using generalized linear models. *Biometrika*
 3056 73(1), 13-22.
- 3057 Limson Zamora, M., Tracy, B.L., Zielinski, J.M., et al., 1998. Chronic ingestion of uranium in drinking
 3058 water: A study of kidney bioeffects in humans. *Toxicological Sciences* 43(1), 68-77.
- 3059 Lundgren, D.L., Mauderly, J.L., Rebar, A.H. et al., 1991. Modifying effects of preexisting pulmonary
 3060 fibrosis on biological responses of rats to inhaled ²³⁹PuO₂. *Health Phys.* 60(3), 353-363.

- 3061 Marsh, J.W., Harrison, J.D., Laurier, D., et al., 2014. Doses and lung cancer risks from exposure to
3062 radon and plutonium. *Int. J. Radiat. Biol.* 90(11), 1080-1087.
- 3063 McGeoghegan, D., Binks, K., 2000a. The mortality and cancer morbidity experience of workers at the
3064 Springfields uranium production facility, 1946-95. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 20(2), 111-137.
- 3065 McGeoghegan, D., Binks, K., 2000b. The mortality and cancer morbidity experience of workers at the
3066 Capenhurst uranium enrichment facility 1946-95. *J. Radiol. Prot.* 20(4), 381-401.
- 3067 McGeoghegan, D., Gillies, M., Riddell, A.E., et al., 2003. Mortality and cancer morbidity experience
3068 of female workers at the British Nuclear Fuels Sellafield Plant, 1946-1998. *Am. J. Ind. Med.* 44,
3069 653-663.
- 3070 Mercer, R.R., Russel, M.L., Crapo, D.J., 1991. Radon dosimetry based on the depth distribution of
3071 nuclei in human and rat lungs. *Health Phys.* 61, 117-130.
- 3072 Miller, G., Bertelli, L., Guilmette, R., et al., 2008. A study of early Los Alamos internal exposures to
3073 plutonium. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 130(4), 503-509.
- 3074 Moody, J.C., Stradling, G.N., Wilson, I.M., 1993. Biokinetics of plutonium in the rat after pulmonary
3075 deposition of three nitrate bearing materials: implications for human exposure. National
3076 Radiological Protection Board, NRPB report NRPB-M427.
- 3077 Muirhead, C.R., Cox, R., Stather, J.W., et al., 1993. Relative biological effectiveness. In: Estimates of
3078 late radiation risks to the UK population. Chilton, UK: National Radiological Protection Board;
3079 NRPB 4(4), 26-139.
- 3080 NAS/NRC, 2006. Health risks from exposure to low levels of ionizing radiation: BEIR VII Phase 2.
3081 Board on Radiation Effects Research. National Research Council of the National Academies,
3082 Washington, D.C.
- 3083 NCRP, 1990. The relative biological effectiveness of radiations of different quality. NCRP Report No.
3084 104. National Council on Radiation Protection and Measurements, Bethesda, MD.
- 3085 NCRP, 2010. Uncertainties in Internal Radiation Dose Assessment. Report No. 164. National Council
3086 on Radiation Protection and Measurements, Bethesda, MD.
- 3087 Nielsen, C. E., Wilson, D. A., Brooks, A. L., et al., 2012. Microdistribution and long-term retention of
3088 ²³⁹Pu (NO₃)₄ in the respiratory tracts of an acutely exposed plutonium worker and experimental
3089 beagle dogs. *Cancer Res.* 72(21), 5529-5536.
- 3090 NRC, 1988. Health Risks of Radon and Other Internally Deposited Alpha-Emitters: BEIR IV.
3091 Washington, DC: National Academies Press.
- 3092 NRC, 1999. Health Effects of Exposure to Radon. BEIR VI Report. National Academy Press,
3093 Washington, DC.
- 3094 NRC, 2005. Health Risks from Exposure to Low Levels of Ionizing Radiation: BEIR VII Phase 2,
3095 Washington, DC: National Academy of Sciences.
- 3096 Omar, R.Z., Barber, J.A., Smith, P.G., 1999. Cancer mortality and morbidity among plutonium workers
3097 at Sellafield plant of British Nuclear Fuels. *Br. J. Cancer* 79, 1288-1301.
- 3098 Ozasa, K., Shimizu, Y., Suyama, A., et al., 2012. Studies of the mortality of atomic bomb survivors,
3099 report 14, 1950-2003: An overview of cancer and noncancer diseases. *Radiat. Res.* 177(3), 229-243.
- 3100 Pellow, P.G.D., Puncher, M., Hodgson, A., et al., 2019. in preparation. Estimation of plutonium nitrate
3101 absorption from the lungs of the Beagle dog using data from an exposure effects study. PHE-CRCE
3102 report,
- 3103 Pinkerton, L.E., Bloom, T.F., Hein, M.J., et al., 2004. Mortality among a cohort of uranium mill
3104 workers: An update. *Occupational and Environmental Medicine* 61(1), 57-64.
- 3105 Puncher, M., Birchall, A., 2008. A Monte Carlo method for calculating Bayesian uncertainties in
3106 internal dosimetry. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 132(1), 1-12.
- 3107 Puncher, M., Birchall, A., Bull, R.K., 2014. An intake prior for the bayesian analysis of plutonium and
3108 uranium exposures in an epidemiology study. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 162(3), 306-315.
- 3109 Puncher, M. and Riddell, A., 2016. A Bayesian analysis of plutonium exposures in Sellafield workers.
3110 *J. Radiol. Prot.* 36, 1-19.

- 3111 Puncher, M., Birchall, A. and Tolmachev, S.Y., 2017a. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS
3112 2013): A re-analysis of USTUR case 0269 to determine whether plutonium binds to the lungs.
3113 Radiat. Prot. Dosim, 176(1-2), 50-61.
- 3114 Puncher, M., Pellow, P.G.D., Hodgson, A., et al., 2017b. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System
3115 (MWDS-2013): A Bayesian Analysis to Quantify Pulmonary Binding of Plutonium in Lungs Using
3116 Historic Beagle Dog Data. Radiat. Prot. Dosim. 176(1-2), 32-44.
- 3117 Puncher, M., Birchall, A., Sokolova, A.B., et al., 2017c. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System
3118 (MWDS-2013): Plutonium binding in the lungs—an analysis of Mayak workers. Radiat. Prot. Dosim.
3119 176, 62-70.
- 3120 Puncher, M., Birchall, A., Sokolova, A.B., et al., 2017d. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System
3121 (MWDS-2013): Plutonium dissolution in the lungs—An analysis of Mayak workers. Radiat. Prot.
3122 Dosim. 176, 71-82.
- 3123 Richardson, D.B., Wing, S., 2006. Lung cancer mortality among workers at a nuclear materials
3124 fabrication plant. Am. J. Ind. Med. 49, 102-111.
- 3125 Riddell, A.E., Battersby, W.P., Peace, M.S., et al., 2000. The assessment of organ doses from plutonium
3126 for an epidemiological study of the Sellafield workforce. J. Radiol. Prot. 20, 275-286.
- 3127 Riddell, A., Wakeford, R., Liu, H. et al., 2019. Building a job-exposure matrix for early plutonium
3128 workers at the Sellafield nuclear site, United Kingdom. J. Radiol. Prot. 39(2), 620-634.
- 3129 Ritz, B., 1999. Radiation exposure and cancer mortality among uranium processing workers. Epidemiol.
3130 10, 531-538.
- 3131 Ritz, B., Crawford-Brown, D., Young, B., 2000. The effects of internal radiation exposure on cancer
3132 mortality in nuclear workers at Rocketdyne/Atomics International. Environ. Health. Perspect. 108,
3133 743-751.
- 3134 Robbins E. S. Meyers O. A. Harley N. H., 1990. Quantification of the nuclei of human bronchial
3135 epithelial cells from electron micrographs for radon risk analysis. in Proceedings of the XIIth
3136 International Congress for Electron Microscopy (San Francisco Press, San Francisco, CA).
- 3137 Rowland, R.E., 1994. Radium in Humans: A Review of U.S. Studies. Argonne National Laboratory,
3138 Argonne, Illinois.
- 3139 Royal Society, 2001. The health hazards of depleted uranium munitions, Part I. Policy document 6/01.
3140 The Royal Society, London. ISBN 0 85403 5540.
- 3141 Royal Society, 2002. The health hazards of depleted uranium munitions, Part II. Policy document 5/02.
3142 The Royal Society, London. ISBN 0 85403 5745.
- 3143 Rühm, W., Woloschak, G.E., Shore, R.E., et al., 2015. Dose and dose-rate effects of ionizing radiation:
3144 a discussion in the light of radiological protection. Radiat. Environ. Biophys. 54, 379-401.
- 3145 Rühm, W., Azizova, T.V., Bouffler, S.D., et al., 2016. Dose-rate effects in radiation biology and
3146 radiation protection. Ann. ICRP 45(1S), 262–279.
- 3147 Rühm, W., Azizova, T., Bouffler S., et al. 2018. Typical doses and dose rates in studies pertinent to
3148 radiation risk inference at low doses and low dose rates. J. Radiat. Res. 59 (suppl 2), 1–10.
- 3149 Samson, E., Piot, I., Zhivin, S., et al., 2016. Cancer and non-cancer mortality among French uranium
3150 cycle workers: The TRACY cohort. BMJ Open 6(4), art. no. 010316.
- 3151 Saccomanno, G. O. Auerbach, M., Kuschner, et al. A comparison between the localization of lung
3152 tumours in uranium miners and in nonminers from 1947 to 1991. Cancer 77(7): 1278-1283 (1996).
- 3153 Schubauer-Berrigan, M.K., Daniels, R.D., Fleming, D.A., et al., 2007. Risk of chronic myeloid and
3154 acute leukemia mortality after exposure to ionizing radiation among workers at 4 US nuclear
3155 weapons facilities and a nuclear naval shipyard. Radiat. Res. 167, 222-232.
- 3156 Seiler, R.L., 2004. Temporal changes in water quality at a childhood leukemia cluster. Ground Water
3157 42(3), 446-455.
- 3158 Shilnikova, N. S., Preston, D.L., Ron, E., et al., 2003. Cancer mortality risk among workers at the Mayak
3159 nuclear complex. Radiat. Res. 159(6), 787-798.
- 3160 Shore, R., Walsh, L., Azizova, T., et al., 2017. Risk of solid cancer in low dose-rate radiation
3161 epidemiological studies and the dose-rate effectiveness factor. Int. J. Radiat. Biol. 93, 1064–1078.

- 3162 Silver, S.R., Bertke, S.J., Hein, M.J., et al., 2013. Mortality and ionising radiation exposures among
3163 workers employed at the Fernald Feed Materials Production Center (1951-1985). *Occupational and*
3164 *Environmental Medicine* 70(7), 453-463.
- 3165 Sokolnikov, M.E., Gilbert, E.S., Preston, D.L., et al., 2008. Lung, liver and bone cancer mortality in
3166 Mayak workers. *Int. J. Cancer* 123(4), 905-911.
- 3167 Sokolnikov, M., Preston, D., Gilbert, E., et al., 2015a. Radiation effects on mortality from solid cancers
3168 other than lung, liver, and bone cancer in the Mayak worker cohort: 1948-2008. *PLoS ONE*, 10(2),
3169 art. no. e0117784. DOI: 10.1371/journal.pone.0117784.
- 3170 Sokolnikov, M.E., Vostrotin, V.V., Ephimov, A.V., et al., 2015b. Estimates of lifetime risk of lung
3171 cancer death under different scenarios of ²³⁹Pu inhalation (in Russian). *Radiation and Risk* 32(3),
3172 59-70.
- 3173 Sokolnikov, M.E., Vostrotin, V.V., Ephimov, A.V., et al., 2017. Lifetime risk of lung cancer death for
3174 inhalation of ²³⁹Pu (in Russian). *Medical Radiology and Radiation Safety* 62(1), 27-31.
- 3175 Sokolova, A.B., Birchall, E., Efimov, A.V., Vostrotin, V.V., et al., 2017. The Mayak worker dosimetry
3176 system (MWDS-2013): Determination of the individual scenario of inhaled plutonium intake in the
3177 Mayak workers. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176, 83-89.
- 3178 Spencer, H., 1982. Lung scar cancer. In: *Morphogenesis of Lung Cancer*, Vol. 1, pp. 111-120
3179 (Shimosato, Y., Melamed, M.R. and Nettesheim, P., eds). CRC Press, Inc., Boca Raton, Florida.
- 3180 Spencer, H. 1985. *Pathology of the lung*. Fourth Edition (in two volumes), Pergamon Press, Oxford,
3181 United Kingdom.
- 3182 Stammler, L., Uhl, A., Mayer, B., et al., 2016. Renal effects and carcinogenicity
3183 of occupational exposure to uranium: a meta-analysis. *Nephron Extra* 6, 1-11.
- 3184 Stayner, L., Vrijheid, M., Cardis, E., et al., 2007. A Monte Carlo maximum likelihood method for
3185 estimating uncertainty arising from shared errors in exposures in epidemiological studies of nuclear
3186 workers. *Radiat. Res.* 168(6), 757-763.
- 3187 Stram, D.O., Preston, D.L., Sokolnikov, M., et al., 2015. Shared dosimetry error in epidemiological
3188 dose-response analyses. *PLoS One* 10: e0119418.
- 3189 Thomas, D., Darby, S., Fagnani, F., et al., 1992. Definition and estimation of lifetime detriment from
3190 radiation exposures: principles and methods. *Health Phys.* 63, 259-272.
- 3191 Tirmarche, M., Laurier, D., Bochicchio, F., et al., 2010. Final Scientific Report of Alpha Risk Project.
3192 Funded by the European Commission EC FP6 (Ref. FI6R-CT-2005-516483). European Commission
3193 DG XII, Brussels.
- 3194 Tomasek, L., Rogel, A., Tirmarche, M., et al., 2008. Lung cancer in French and Czech uranium miners:
3195 Radon-associated risk at low exposure rates and modifying effects of time since exposure and age
3196 at exposure. *Radiat. Res.* 169(2), 125-137.
- 3197 Tolmachev, S.Y., Nielsen, C.E., Avtandilashvili, M., et al., 2017. The Mayak worker dosimetry system
3198 (MWDS 2013): Soluble plutonium retention in the lungs of an occupationally exposed USTUR case.
3199 *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176 (1-2), 45-49.
- 3200 Tran V., Little M.P., 2017. Dose and dose rate extrapolation factors for malignant and non-malignant
3201 health endpoints after exposure to gamma and neutron radiation. *Radiat. Environ. Biophys.* 56, 299–
3202 328
- 3203 UNSCEAR, United Nations Scientific Committee on the Effects of Atomic Radiation 2000 Report to
3204 the General Assembly ed. UNSCEAR. Vol. 1: Sources. 2000, New York, NY, USA: United Nations.
- 3205 UNSCEAR, 2017. Sources, Effects and Risks of Ionizing Radiation. UNSCEAR 2016 Report to the
3206 General Assembly, with Scientific Annexes. ANNEX D Biological Effects of Selected Internal
3207 Emitters—Uranium. United Nations Publication.
- 3208 UNSCEAR, 2018. United Nations Scientific Committee on the Effects of Atomic Radiation. Sources,
3209 Effects and Risks of Ionizing Radiation UNSCEAR 2017 Report to the General Assembly, with
3210 Scientific Annexes. Annex: Principles and criteria for ensuring the quality of the Committee's
3211 reviews of epidemiological studies of radiation exposure. United Nations.
- 3212 Voelz, G. L., Hempelmann, L. H., Lawrence, J. N. P. et al., 1979. A 32-year medical follow-up of
3213 Manhattan Project Plutonium Workers. *Health Phys.* 37(4), 445-485.

- 3213 Voelz, G.L., Lawrence, J.N.P., Johnson, E.R., 1997. Fifty years of plutonium exposure to the Manhattan
 3214 project plutonium workers: An update. *Health Phys.* 73(4), 611-619.
- 3215 Vostrotin, V., Birchall, A., Zhdanov, A., et al., 2017. The Mayak Worker Dosimetry System (MWDS-
 3216 2013): Uncertainty in the measurement of Pu activity in a 24-Hour urine sample of a typical Mayak
 3217 PA worker. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 176(1-2), 106-116.
- 3218 Wakeford, R., Azizova, T., Dörr, W., et al., 2019 The dose and dose-rate effectiveness factor (DDREF).
 3219 *Health Phys.* 116(1), 96-99.
- 3220 Wagner, S.E., Burch, J.B., Bottai, M., et al., 2011. Groundwater uranium and cancer incidence in South
 3221 Carolina. *Cancer Causes Control* 22(1), 41-50.
- 3222 WHO, 2001. World Health Organization Depleted Uranium. Sources. Exposure and Health Effects.
 3223 Geneva,
- 3224 Wiggs, L.D., Johnson, E.R., Cox-Devore, C.A., et al., 1994. Mortality through 1990 among white male
 3225 workers at the Los Alamos National Laboratory: Considering exposures to plutonium and external
 3226 ionizing radiation. *Health Phys.* 67(6), 577-588.
- 3227 Wilkinson, G.S., Tietjen, G.L., Wiggs, L.D., et al., 1987. Mortality among plutonium and other
 3228 radiation workers at a plutonium weapons facility. *American Journal of Epidemiology* 125(2), 231-
 3229 250.
- 3230 Wilson, G., Bull, R.K., 2007. Uncertainties in estimation of intakes of actinides for dose reconstruction
 3231 cases. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 127(1-4), 563-568.
- 3232 Wing, S., Richardson, D., Wolf, S., et al., 2000. A case control study of multiple myeloma at four
 3233 nuclear facilities. *Annals of Epidemiology* 10(3), 144-153.
- 3234 Wing, S., Richardson, D., Wolf, S., et al., 2004. Plutonium-related work and cause-specific mortality
 3235 at the US DOE Hanford Site. *Am. J. Ind. Med.* 45, 153-164.
- 3236 Wing, S., Richardson, D.B., 2005. Age at exposure to ionising radiation and cancer mortality among
 3237 Hanford workers: Follow up through 1994. *Occup. Environ. Med.* 62(7), 465-472.
- 3238 Winkler-Heil, R., Hofmann, W., Hussain, M., et al., 2015. Analyses of local dose distributions in the
 3239 lungs for the determination of risk apportionment factors. *Radiat. Prot. Dosim.* 167(1-3), 239-242.
- 3240 Witmans, M.R., McDuffie, H.H., Karunanayake, C., et al., 2008. An exploratory study of chemical
 3241 elements in drinking water and non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. *Toxicol. Environ. Chem.* 90(6), 1227-
 3242 1247.
- 3243 Yiin, J.H., Anderson, J.L., Daniels, R.D., et al., 2009. A nested case-control study of multiple myeloma
 3244 risk and uranium exposure among workers at the Oak Ridge gaseous diffusion plant. *Radiat. Res.*
 3245 171(6), 637-645.
- 3246 Yiin, J., Anderson, J.L., Daniels, R.D., et al., 2017. Mortality in a combined cohort of uranium
 3247 enrichment workers. *Am. J. Ind. Med.* 60, 96-108.
- 3248 Yiin, J.H., Anderson, J.L., Bertke, S.J., et al., 2018. Dose-response relationships between internally-
 3249 deposited uranium and select health outcomes in gaseous diffusion plant workers, 1948-2011. *Am.*
 3250 *J. Ind. Med.* 61(7), 605-614.
- 3251 Yu, Y.Y., Pinsky, P.F., Caporaso, N.E., et al. 2008. Lung cancer risk following detection of pulmonary
 3252 scarring by chest radiography in the prostate, lung, colorectal, and ovarian cancer screening trial.
 3253 *Arch. Intern. Med.* 168(21), 2326–2332.
- 3254 Zablotska, L.B., Lane, R.S.D., Frost, S.E., 2013. Mortality (1950-1999) and cancer incidence (1969-
 3255 1999) of workers in the Port Hope cohort study exposed to a unique combination of radium, uranium
 3256 and gamma-ray doses. *BMJ Open* 3(2), art. no. e002159.
- 3257 Zablotska, L.B., Fenske, N., Schnelzer, M., et al., 2018. Analysis of mortality in a pooled cohort of
 3258 Canadian and German uranium processing workers with no mining experience. *Int. Arch. Occup.*
 3259 *Environ. Health* 91, 91-103.
- 3260 Zaytseva Y., 2004. Plutonium microdistribution in the lungs of Mayak workers. *Radiat. Res.* 161, 568–
 3261 581.
- 3262 Zhang, Z., Preston, D.L., Sokolnikov, M., et al., 2017. Correction of confidence intervals in excess
 3263 relative risk models using Monte Carlo dosimetry systems with shared errors. *PLoS One* 12:
 3264 e0174641.

- 3265 Zhivin, S., Laurier, D., Guseva Canu, I., 2014. Health effects of occupational exposure to uranium: Do
3266 physicochemical properties matter? *International Journal of Radiation Biology* 90(11), 1104-1113.
- 3267 Zhivin, S., Canu, I.G., Samson, E., et al., 2016. Mortality (1968-2008) in a French cohort of uranium
3268 enrichment workers potentially exposed to rapidly soluble uranium compounds. *Occupational and
3269 Environmental Medicine* 73(3), 167-174.
- 3270 Zöllner, S., Sokolnikov, M.E., Eidemüller, M., 2015. Beyond two-stage models for lung carcinogenesis
3271 in the Mayak workers: Implications for Plutonium risk. *PLoS ONE*, 10(5), art. no. e0126238. DOI:
3272 10.1371/journal.pone.0126238.
- 3273

3274 **ANNEX A. RISK OF CIRCULATORY DISEASES FROM EXPOSURES**
3275 **TO PLUTONIUM AND URANIUM**

3276 (A 1) In addition to cancer risks, several epidemiological studies of populations exposed
3277 to plutonium or uranium also considered other health effects, and especially diseases of the
3278 circulatory system (CD). Being outside of the scope of the present report, these results are
3279 summarized in the present annex.

3280 **A.1. Plutonium exposure and risk of circulatory diseases**

3281 (A 2) The incidence and mortality risks from CD have been analysed in the cohort of
3282 Mayak workers. The first study (Azizova et al., 2010a,b) considered a cohort of 12,210 Mayak
3283 workers first employed at one of the main facilities during the first ten years of operations
3284 (1948–1958). This period corresponded to the first years of Mayak operations, when workers
3285 were exposed to high doses of both external gamma rays and internal alpha-particle radiation
3286 due to plutonium intake. This study showed a statistically significant effect of external and
3287 internal plutonium exposures on CD. Further analyses of both ischemic heart disease (IHD)
3288 (Azizova et al., 2012) and cerebrovascular diseases (CeVD) (Azizova et al., 2011) were
3289 performed in an expanded Mayak cohort with an additional 6553 workers first employed in
3290 1959-1972. The cohort included 18,763 workers (25% females) first employed at one of the
3291 main facilities of Mayak (i.e. reactors, radiochemical and plutonium plants), in 1948-1972.
3292 Workers employed at radiochemical and plutonium production facilities could be exposed to
3293 both external gamma rays and internal alpha-particle radiation from incorporated plutonium.
3294 Liver absorbed doses were estimated using the respiratory tract model described by
3295 Khokhryakov et al. (2005), and the systemic model for plutonium of Leggett et al. (2005).
3296 Follow-up was extended up to the end of 2005. The numbers of observed cases (deaths) were
3297 6134 (2629) for IHD and 7326 (1495) for CeVD. Data on non-radiation CD risk factors such
3298 as smoking (available for 91.5% of workers), alcohol consumption (86.5%), blood pressure
3299 (95.2%), and body mass index (79.6%) were collected.

3300 (A 3) A statistically significant increasing trend was demonstrated for CeVD incidence
3301 with increasing total internal alpha-particle dose to liver. The estimated ERR/Gy increased with
3302 increasing lag period. The relationship persisted after adjustment for body mass index,
3303 employment duration and external radiation exposure. The evidence for this trend related
3304 mainly to males rather than females (p-value for interaction < 0.001) as well as radiochemical
3305 rather than plutonium facility workers (p-value for interaction = 0.001). Notably, there was no
3306 statistically significant trend in CeVD mortality (rather than incidence) in relation to internal
3307 alpha-particle liver dose.

3308 (A 4) No statistically significant trend was observed for IHD incidence with absorbed dose
3309 to liver from internal alpha-particle radiation, either with or without adjustment for external
3310 gamma-ray dose. For IHD mortality, an increasing trend was observed with liver dose from
3311 internal alpha-particle exposure, but the estimated ERR/Gy became lower and statistically non-
3312 significant after adjustment for external exposure.

3313 (A 5) The SOLO project considered CD mortality in the Mayak and Sellafield cohorts, and
3314 where appropriate (i.e. in the absence of significant heterogeneity between the two cohorts) in
3315 the combined cohort (Azizova et al., 2018). The study examined CD as a whole, and also
3316 separately IHD and CeVD mortality. Doses used in the analyses were the cumulative external
3317 Hp(10) dose and the cumulative absorbed dose to the liver from alpha-particles emitted by

3318 deposited plutonium. In respect of external dose, the ERR/Sv estimates were significantly
3319 raised for both worker cohorts (marginally so for Mayak) for CD and IHD (but not for CeVD),
3320 but differed significantly between the two cohorts, the estimate for the SWC being
3321 approximately ten times greater than that for the MWC. In respect of the internal liver dose
3322 from plutonium, the ERR/Gy estimates did not differ significantly from zero for either the
3323 Mayak, Sellafield or the pooled plutonium worker cohorts (PuWC) for mortality from CD, IHD
3324 or CeVD – for CD, the ERR/Gy estimates were 0.03 (95% CI: -0.07, 0.17) for the MWC, 1.06
3325 (95% CI: <0, 3.49) for the SWC, and 0.04 (95% CI: -0.06, 0.18) for the PuWC; for IHD, +0.00
3326 (95% CI: <0, 0.20), 0.61 (95% CI: <0, 3.12), and 0.02 (95% CI: <0, 0.22), respectively; and
3327 for CeVD, 0.07 (95% CI: <0, 0.37), 3.75 (95% CI: <0, 12.44, and 0.08 (95% CI: <0, 12.44),
3328 respectively.

3329 **A.2. Uranium exposure and risk of circulatory diseases**

3330 (A 6) A statistically significant association between CD mortality and radiation exposure
3331 was observed among male radiation workers of British Nuclear Fuels plc (BNFL)
3332 (McGeoghegan et al., 2008). Although part of this cohort consisted of uranium workers (37%
3333 of the cohort was employed at Springfields uranium processing installation and 6.8% at
3334 Capernhurst uranium enrichment installation) and plutonium workers (50.5% of the cohort was
3335 employed at the Sellafield reprocessing installation), no formal study of the effects of uranium
3336 or plutonium on the circulatory system has been performed to date. However, the CD mortality
3337 ERR/Sv associated with external exposure to gamma radiation was less for those monitored
3338 for exposure to internally deposited radionuclides than that for workers not so-monitored.

3339 (A 7) One cohort study suggested an increasing CD mortality risk related to insoluble
3340 uranium exposure in France (Guseva-Canu et al., 2012). The cohort considered 2897 workers
3341 employed at the AREVA NC Pierrelatte uranium processing plant between 1960 and 2006
3342 (79,892 person-years). Cumulative exposure to different uranium compounds, classified by
3343 isotopic composition and solubility-type, was assessed using a plant-specific job-exposure-
3344 matrix. Hazard ratios and associated 95% confidence intervals (HR [95%CI]) were estimated
3345 using Cox regression models accounting for sex, calendar period, initial socioeconomic status
3346 and associated exposure. The number of CD deaths was 111 including 48 from ischemic origins
3347 and 31 from CeVD. Cardiovascular mortality risk appeared increased among workers exposed
3348 to insoluble compounds of reprocessed uranium (HR=2.07 [0.99-4.99], n=9), but this result
3349 was based on a limited number of workers.

3350 (A 8) A nested case-control study has been performed in French AREVA NC Pierrelatte
3351 nuclear workers employed between 1960 and 2005 to estimate CD risks adjusting for major
3352 CD risk factors (smoking, blood pressure, body mass index, total cholesterol and glycaemia)
3353 and external γ -radiation dose (Zhivin et al., 2018). The study included 102 cases of death from
3354 CD and 416 controls individually matched on age, gender, birth cohort and socio-professional
3355 status. Information on CD risk factors was collected from occupational medical records. Organ-
3356 specific absorbed doses were estimated using biomonitoring data, taking into account exposure
3357 regime and uranium physicochemical properties. External gamma radiation was measured by
3358 individual dosimeter badges. Workers were exposed to very low radiation doses (mean gamma-
3359 radiation dose of 2 mGy and lung uranium dose of 1 mGy). A positive but imprecise association
3360 was observed (excess OR per mGy 0.2, 95% CI 0.004 to 0.5). Results obtained after adjustment
3361 suggested that uranium exposure might be an independent CD risk factor. The authors
3362 concluded that a positive association might exist between internal uranium exposure and CD

3363 mortality, not confounded by CD risk factors, but caution should be exercised in interpreting
3364 the results due to numerous uncertainties associated with internal uranium dose estimation.

3365 **A.3. Conclusion**

3366 (A 9) Some results are suggestive of an association between plutonium or uranium
3367 exposure and an increased risk of CD. In particular, some results from the Mayak worker cohort
3368 suggest an association between plutonium exposure and risk of both cerebrovascular diseases
3369 and ischemic heart diseases. Nevertheless, the results are based on a small number of studies
3370 and some discrepancies and inconsistencies persist, between and within cohorts, and between
3371 incidence and mortality data. Extension of these studies in the future is needed, as well as
3372 verification of the repetition of such results in other populations.

3373 **A.4. References**

- 3374 Azizova, T.V., Muirhead, C.R., Druzhinina, M.B., et al., 2010a. Cerebrovascular diseases in the
3375 cohort of workers first employed at Mayak PA in 1948-1958. *Radiat. Res.* 174(6):851-864.
- 3376 Azizova, T.V., Muirhead, C.R., Druzhinina, M.B., et al., 2010b. Cardiovascular diseases in the cohort
3377 of workers first employed at Mayak PA in 1948-1958. *Radiat. Res.* 174(2), 155-68.
- 3378 Azizova, T.V., Muirhead, C.R., Moseeva, M.B., et al., 2011. Cerebrovascular diseases in nuclear
3379 workers first employed at the Mayak PA in 1948-1972. *Radiat. Environ. Biophys.* 50(4), 539-52.
- 3380 Azizova, T.V., Muirhead, C.R., Moseeva, M.B., et al., 2012. Ischemic Heart Disease in Nuclear
3381 Workers First Employed at the Mayak PA in 1948-1972. *Health Phys.* 103(1), 3-14.
- 3382 Azizova, T.V., Batistatou, E., Grigorieva, E.S., et al., 2018. An Assessment of Radiation-Associated
3383 Risks of Mortality from Circulatory Disease in the Cohorts of Mayak and Sellafield Nuclear
3384 Workers. *Radiat. Res.* 189(4), 371-388.
- 3385 Guseva-Canu, I., Garsi, J.P., Caër-Lorho, S., et al., 2012. Does uranium induce circulatory diseases?
3386 First results from a French cohort of uranium workers. *Occup. Environ. Med.* 69(6), 404-409.
- 3387 Khokhryakov, V.F., Suslova, K.G., Vostrotin, V.V., et al., 2005. Adaptation of the ICRP Publication
3388 66 respiratory tract model to data on plutoniobiokinetics for Mayak workers. *Health Phys* 88, 125 -
3389 132.
- 3390 Leggett, R.W., Eckerman, K.F., Khokhryakov, V.F., et al., 2005. Mayak worker study: an improved
3391 biokinetic model for reconstructing doses from internally deposited plutonium. *Radiat. Res.* 164,
3392 111-122.
- 3393 McGeoghegan, D., Binks, K., Gillies, M., et al., 2008. The non-cancer mortality experience of male
3394 workers at British Nuclear Fuels plc, 1946-2005. *Int. J. Epidemiol.* 37(3), 506-518.
- 3395 Zhivin, S., Guseva Canu, I., Davesne, E., et al., 2018. Circulatory disease in French nuclear fuel cycle
3396 workers chronically exposed to uranium: a nested case-control study. *Occup. Environ. Med.* 75(4),
3397 270-276.
- 3398

3399

GLOSSARY

3400 Absorbed dose, D

3401 The absorbed dose is given by

$$3402 \quad D = \frac{d\bar{\varepsilon}}{dm}$$

3403 where $d\bar{\varepsilon}$ is the mean energy imparted by ionising radiation to matter of mass dm . The
 3404 SI unit of absorbed dose is joule per kilogram (J kg^{-1}), and its special name is gray
 3405 (Gy).

3406 Absorption

3407 Transfer of material to blood regardless of mechanism. Generally applies to
 3408 dissociation of particles and the uptake into blood of soluble substances and material
 3409 dissociated from particles.

3410 Activity

3411 see radioactivity.

3412 Aerodynamic diameter (d_{ae})

3413 Diameter of a unit density (1 g cm^{-3}) sphere that has the same terminal settling velocity
 3414 in air as the particle of interest.

3415 Alimentary tract

3416 All structures, largely tubular, from mouth to anus in which ingested material is transported
 3417 and/or digested and possibly absorbed into the circulatory system.

3418 Alveolar-interstitial (AI) region

3419 The distal part of the respiratory tract, consisting of the respiratory bronchioles, alveolar ducts
 3420 and sacs with their alveoli, and the interstitial connective tissue; i.e. the airway generations 16
 3421 or beyond.

3422 Activity median aerodynamic diameter (AMAD)

3423 Fifty percent of the activity in the aerosol is associated with particles of aerodynamic
 3424 diameter (d_{ae}) greater than the AMAD. Used when deposition depends principally on
 3425 inertial impaction and sedimentation, typically when the AMAD is greater than about
 3426 $0.3 \mu\text{m}$.

3427 Basal cells

3428 Cuboidal epithelial cells attached to the basement membrane of epithelial structure typically
 3429 found at the deepest layer of skin, internal cavity or duct like alimentary tract or airways in the
 3430 lungs.

3431 Becquerel (Bq)

3432 The special name for the SI unit of activity; $1 \text{ Bq} = 1 \text{ s}^{-1}$.

3433 Bioassay

3434 Any procedure used to determine the nature, activity, location or retention of
3435 radionuclides in the body by direct (*in-vivo*) measurement or by indirect (*in-vitro*)
3436 analysis of material excreted or otherwise removed from the body.

3437 Bone marrow.

3438 Bone marrow, a semi-solid tissue located within the spongy portions of bones, is the
3439 primary site of new blood cell production or hematopoiesis. It is composed of
3440 hematopoietic cells, marrow adipose tissue, and supportive stromal cells. A newborn
3441 baby's bones exclusively contain hematopoietically active 'red' marrow, and there is a
3442 progressive conversion towards inactive 'yellow' marrow with age. In adult humans,
3443 active bone marrow is primarily located in the ribs, vertebrae, sternum, and bones of the
3444 pelvis.

3445 Bronchial region (BB)

3446 Part of the respiratory tract, consisting of the trachea (airway generation 0) and bronchi,
3447 airway generations 1 through 8.

3448 Bronchiolar region (bb)

3449 Part of the respiratory tract, consisting of the bronchioles and terminal bronchioles;
3450 airway generations 9 through 15.

3451 Case-control study

3452 Type of epidemiological study in which a group of subjects with the disease of interest
3453 (e.g. cases with lung cancer) is compared with a group of subjects who are free of this
3454 disease (controls) but have similar characteristics (sex, attained age, etc.).

3455 A nested case–control study is a specific type of case–control study, in which both cases
3456 and controls are extracted from a cohort study, aiming to obtain a more detailed
3457 evaluation than possible within the entire cohort.

3458 Cohort study

3459 Type of epidemiological study in which a population exposed to different levels of
3460 radionuclides is followed over time for the occurrence of diseases (including lung
3461 cancer). This type of epidemiological design was most often used in workers studies.
3462 The exposure in time was considered for each individual on an annual basis.

3463 DDREF

3464 A judged factor that reflects the hypothesis of a lower biological effectiveness (per unit
3465 of dose) of radiation exposures at low doses and low dose rates as compared with
3466 exposures at high doses and high dose rates.

3467 Deposition

3468 Refers to the initial processes determining how much of the material in the inspired air
3469 remains behind in the respiratory tract after exhalation. Deposition of material occurs
3470 during both inspiration and exhalation.

3471 Detriment

3472 A concept used to quantify the total harmful stochastic health effects experienced by
 3473 an exposed group and its descendants as a result of the group’s exposure to radiation.
 3474 Detriment is an integrated multi-dimensional concept. Its principal components are the
 3475 stochastic quantities: sex and population average lifetime risk of cancer and probability
 3476 of heritable effect, and weights to express the severity of the harm(s), such as lethality
 3477 and length of life lost if the harm occurs.

3478 Effective dose, E

3479 In accordance with the generic definition of effective dose in *Publication 103*, the
 3480 effective dose is calculated as:

3481
$$E = \sum_T w_T \left[\frac{H_T^M + H_T^F}{2} \right]$$

3482 where H_T^M and H_T^F are the equivalent doses to the tissues or organs r_T of the
 3483 Reference Adult Male and Female, respectively, and w_T is the tissue weighting factor
 3484 for target tissue T, with $\sum_T w_T = 1$. The sum is performed over all organs and tissues of
 3485 the human body considered to be sensitive to the induction of stochastic effects. Since
 3486 w_R and w_T are dimensionless, the SI unit for effective dose is the same as for absorbed
 3487 dose, $J\ kg^{-1}$, and its special name is sievert (Sv).

3488 Endosteum (or endosteal layer)

3489 A 50 μm -thick layer covering the surfaces of the bone trabeculae in regions of
 3490 trabecular spongiosa and those of the cortical surfaces of the medullary cavities within
 3491 the shafts of all long bones. It is assumed to be the target region for radiogenic bone
 3492 cancer. This target region replaces that previously introduced in *Publications 26* and
 3493 *30* (ICRP, 1977, 1979) – the bone surfaces – which had been defined as a single-cell
 3494 layer, 10 μm in thickness, covering the surfaces of both the bone trabeculae and the
 3495 Haversian canals of cortical bone.

3496 ICRP, 1977. Recommendations of the International Commission on Radiological
 3497 Protection. ICRP Publication 26. Ann. ICRP 1(3).

3498 ICRP, 1979. Limits for the Intake of Radionuclides by Workers. ICRP Publication 30,
 3499 Part 1, Ann. ICRP 2 (3/4).

3500 Equivalent dose, H_T

3501 The equivalent dose to an organ or tissue is given by:

3502
$$H_T = \sum_R w_R D_{R,T}$$

3503 where w_R is the radiation weighting factor for radiation R and $D_{R,T}$ is the mean absorbed
 3504 dose from radiation R in a tissue or organ T. The SI unit for equivalent dose is joule per
 3505 kilogram (J/kg^{-1}), and its special name is sievert (Sv).

3506 Gray (Gy)

3507 The special name for the SI unit of absorbed dose; 1 Gy = 1 $J\ kg^{-1}$.

- 3508 Human alimentary tract model (HATM)
3509 Biokinetic model for describing the movement of ingested materials through the human
3510 alimentary tract; published in *Publication 100* (ICRP, 2006).
3511 ICRP, 2006. Human alimentary tract model for radiological protection. ICRP
3512 Publication 100, Ann. ICRP 36 (1-2).
- 3513 Human respiratory tract model (HRTM)
3514 Biokinetic model for describing the deposition, translocation and absorption of inhaled
3515 materials in the human respiratory tract; published in *Publication 66* (ICRP, 1994) and
3516 updated in *Publication 130* (ICRP, 2015).
3517 ICRP, 1994. Human respiratory tract model for radiological protection. ICRP
3518 Publication 66, Ann. ICRP 24(1-3).
3519 ICRP, 2015. Occupational Intakes of Radionuclides: Part 1. ICRP Publication 130. Ann.
3520 ICRP 44(2).
- 3521 Intake. See also ‘Uptake’
3522 Radionuclide that enters the respiratory tract or gastrointestinal tract from the
3523 environment. Acute intake is defined as a single intake by inhalation or ingestion, taken
3524 to occur instantaneously; and chronic intake is defined as a protracted intake over a
3525 specified period of time.
- 3526 Particle transport
3527 Processes that clear material from the respiratory tract to the alimentary tract and to the
3528 lymph nodes, and move material from one part of the respiratory tract to another.
- 3529 Potential alpha energy concentration (PAEC)
3530 The concentration of short-lived radon or thoron progeny in air in terms of the alpha
3531 energy emitted during complete decay from radon-222 progeny to lead-210, or from
3532 radon-220 progeny to lead-208, of any mixture of short-lived radon-222 or radon-220
3533 in a unit volume of air.
- 3534 Radiation weighting factor, w_R
3535 A dimensionless factor by which the organ or tissue absorbed dose component of a
3536 radiation type R is multiplied to reflect the relative biological effectiveness of that
3537 radiation type. It is used to derive the organ equivalent dose from the mean absorbed
3538 dose in an organ or tissue.
- 3539 Radioactivity
3540 The property of an unstable atomic nucleus losing energy by emitting radiation
3541 (radioactive decay). Radioactivity also refers to the expectation value of the number of
3542 radioactive decays occurring in a given quantity of material per unit time. The SI unit
3543 of radioactivity is per second (s^{-1}) and its special name is becquerel (Bq).
- 3544 Radon progeny

3545 The decay products of radon-222, used in this report in the more limited sense of the
3546 short-lived decay products from polonium-218 to polonium-214. Radon progeny are
3547 sometimes referred to as 'radon decay products'.

3548 Reference biokinetic model

3549 A biokinetic model adopted in this report series for the Reference Worker. A reference
3550 biokinetic model describes the intake, uptake, distribution, and retention of a
3551 radionuclide in various organs or tissues of the body and the subsequent excretion from
3552 the body by various pathways.

3553 Reference Worker

3554 An adult Reference Person combined with the reference biokinetic and dosimetric
3555 models and their parameter values, as defined in this report series for the Reference
3556 Worker (systemic biokinetic models, HRTM, HATM, and dosimetric models). The
3557 structure and parameter values of biokinetic models of the Reference Worker are
3558 invariant on the sex, age, race and other individual-specific characteristics, but based
3559 on Reference Male parameter values where sex-specific models are available.

3560 Risk

3561 Risk relates to the probability or chance that an outcome (e.g. lung cancer) will occur.
3562 Terms relating to risk are listed below:

3563 Excess absolute risk: An expression of risk based on the assumption that the excess risk
3564 from radiation exposure adds to the underlying (baseline) risk by an increment
3565 dependent on dose but independent of the baseline rate.

3566 Excess relative risk: The rate of disease in an exposed population divided by the rate of
3567 disease in an unexposed population, minus 1. When studying a dose-response
3568 relationship, this is expressed as the excess relative risk per Gy or per Sv: (Relative risk
3569 - 1)/unit of exposure.

3570 Relative risk: The ratio of the incidence rate or the mortality rate from the disease of
3571 interest (e.g. lung cancer) in an exposed population to that in an unexposed population.

3572 Risk coefficient: Increase of risk per unit exposure or per unit dose. In general,
3573 expressed as excess relative risk per Bq, or per Sv.

3574 Risk model: A model describing the variation of the risk coefficient as a function of
3575 modifying factors, such as time since exposure, attained age, or age at exposure. It may
3576 be related by a factor to the age-specific baseline risk (multiplicative) or added to the
3577 baseline risk (additive).

3578 Lifetime risk: Risk cumulated by an individual up to a given age. Lifetime risk is often
3579 expressed as the number of cases of a disease arising per 10,000 individuals over
3580 lifetime. The estimate used in the present report is the lifetime excess absolute risk
3581 associated with an exposure scenario, expressed in number of deaths per 10,000 person-
3582 years per Gy (also sometimes denominated as the radiation excess induced death). In
3583 the present report, unless otherwise stated, the lifetime age is 90 years as generally
3584 considered by the Commission.

3585 Secretory cells

3586 Nonciliated epithelial cells that have mucous or serous secretions.

3587 Sievert (Sv)

3588 The special name for the SI unit (J kg^{-1}) of equivalent dose and effective dose.

3589 Tissue weighting factor, w_T

3590 The factor by which the equivalent dose in a tissue or organ T is weighted to represent
3591 the relative contribution of that tissue or organ to the total radiation detriment resulting
3592 from uniform irradiation of the body. It is weighted such that:

3593
$$\sum_T w_T = 1$$

3594 Uptake. See also 'Intake'

3595 Activity that enters blood from the respiratory or alimentary tract or through the skin.

3596 Working level (WL)

3597 Any combination of the short-lived progeny of radon in one litre of air that will result
3598 in the emission of 1.3×10^5 MeV of potential alpha energy. $1 \text{ WL} = 2.08 \times 10^{-5} \text{ J m}^{-3}$.

3599 Working Level Month (WLM)

3600 The cumulative exposure from breathing an atmosphere at a concentration of 1
3601 working level for a working month of 170 h.
3602

3603

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

3604

3605 To be added

3606

3607

3608 The membership of Task Group 64 was as follows:

3609 *(2013-2017)*

M. Tirmarche (Chair)	E.D. Ellis	M. Sokolnikov
I. Apostoaei	D. Laurier	R. Wakeford
E. Blanchardon	J.W. Marsh	

3610 *(2017-2021)*

R. Wakeford (Co-Chair)	E. Blanchardon (Co-Chair)	I. Apostoaei
E.D. Ellis	D. Laurier	J.W. Marsh
M. Sokolnikov		

3611

3612 The corresponding members were:

3613

E. Gilbert	J.D. Harrison	S. Zhivin
------------	---------------	-----------

3614

3615 Numerous helpful comments were received from I. Guseva Canu, O. Laurent, S. Salomaa (C1),
3616 D. Stram (C1), and G.E. Woloschak (C1)

3617

3618 The membership of Committee 1 during the period of preparation of this report was:

3619 *(2009–2013)*

J. Preston (Chair)	S.C. Darby	F.A. Stewart
W.F. Morgan (Vice-Chair)	J.H. Hendry	D.O. Stram
W. Rühm (Secretary)	N. Nakamura	M. Tirmarche
T.V. Azizova	S. Salomaa	R. Wakeford
R. Chakraborty	A.J. Sigurdson	P-K. Zhou

3620 *(2013–2017)*

W.F. Morgan (Chair, deceased 14 November 2015)	R. Chakraborty	D.O. Stram
A.J. Sigurdson (Vice-Chair, -2015)	W. Doerr	Q. Sun
S. Bouffler (Vice-Chair, 2015-)	S. Salomaa	M. Tirmarche
W. Rühm (Secretary)	M. Hauptmann	R. Wakeford
T.V. Azizova	D. Laurier	A. Wojcik (2015-)
N. Ban	P. Rajaraman	

3621 *(2017-2021)*

W. Rühm (Chair)	A. Wojcik (Vice-Chair)	Garnier-Laplace (Secretary)
T. Azizova	W. Dörr	M. Hauptmann

K. Ozasa
S. Salomaa
Q. Sun

P. Rajaraman
M. Sokolnikov
R. Wakeford

K. Sakai
D. Stram
G. Woloschak

3622 The membership of Committee 2 during the period of preparation of this report was:

3623 *(2009–2013)*

3624 H-G. Menzel (Chair)
3625 M. R. Bailey
3626 M. Balonov
3627 D. Bartlett
3628 V. Berkovskyy
3629 W. E. Bolch

R. Cox
G. Dietze
K. F. Eckerman
A. Endo
J. D. Harrison
N. Ishigure

R. Leggett
J. L. Lipsztein
J. Ma
F. Paquet
N. Petoussi-Henss
A. S. Pradhan

3630 *(2013–2017)*

J.D. Harrison (Chair)
M. R. Bailey
V. Berkovskyy
L. Bertelli
W. E. Bolch
D. Chambers

M. Degteva
A. Endo
N. Petoussi-Henss
C. Hyeong Kim
R. Leggett
J. Ma

D. Noßke
F. Paquet
N. Petoussi-Henss
F. Wissmann

3631 *(2017-2021)*

J.D. Harrison (Chair)
V. Berkovskyy
D. Jokisch
J. Li
T. Sato
3632 F. Wissmann

F. Paquet (Vice-Chair)
E. Blanchardon
C.H. Kim
M.A. Lopez
T. Smith

W.E. Bolch (Secretary)
A. Giussani
R.W. Leggett
N. Petoussi-Henss
A. Ulanowski